# Problems in Domination and Graph Products 

Jason Todd Hedetniemi<br>Clemson University, jason.hedetniemi@gmail.com

Follow this and additional works at: https://tigerprints.clemson.edu/all_dissertations

## Recommended Citation

Hedetniemi, Jason Todd, "Problems in Domination and Graph Products" (2016). All Dissertations. 1640.
https://tigerprints.clemson.edu/all_dissertations/1640

# Problems in domination and graph products 

A Dissertation
Presented to
the Graduate School of
Clemson University
of the Requirements for the Degree
Doctor of Philosophy
Mathematical Sciences
In Partial Fulfillment
Jason Todd Hedetniemi
May 2016
Ancepted by:
Ar. Kevin James, Committee Chair
Dr. Doug Rall
Dr. Wayne Goddard
Dr. Hui Xue

## Abstract

The "domination chain," first proved by Cockayne, Hedetniemi, and Miller in 1978, has been the focus of much research. In this work, we continue this study by considering unique realizations of its parameters. We first consider unique minimum dominating sets in Cartesian product graphs. Our attention then turns to unique minimum independent dominating sets in trees, and in some direct product graphs. Next, we consider an extremal graph theory problem and determine the maximum number of edges in a graph having a unique minimum independent dominating set or a unique minimum maximal irredundant set of cardinality two. Finally, we consider a variation of domination, called identifying codes, in the Cartesian product of a complete graph and a path.

## Dedication

I dedicate this dissertation to my parents, Sandra and Stephen Hedetniemi. For your encouragement and support, this is for you.

## Acknowledgments

My thanks go out to several people for helping me create this thesis. I would like to thank my two research advisors Dr. Kevin James and Dr. Doug Rall. Dr. James' keen insight was invaluable in helping me prove several of the theorems you will find in this text. Dr. Rall's impressive graph theory knowledge not only helped me research these subjects, but his tireless editing also helped make this dissertation what it is. I also thank Dr. Hui Xue and Dr. Wayne Goddard for agreeing to be valued members of my PhD committee.

I thank my parents, Sandra and Stephen, for their encouragement and support. I also thank my brother, Kevin, and my two sisters, Traci and Laura, for their support and friendship. Many thanks go to my girlfriend Michelle for always being there for me throughout my entire graduate career.

There is no way I could have completed this project by myself. So, to all the people big and small who in one way or another helped me in this endeavor, you have my thanks.

## Table of Contents

Title Page ..... i
Abstract ..... ii
Dedication ..... iii
Acknowledgments ..... iv
List of Tables ..... vii
List of Figures ..... viii
1 Definitions ..... 1
1.1 Basics ..... 1
1.2 The Domination Chain ..... 8
1.3 Graph Products ..... 14
2 Unique minimum dominating sets in some Cartesian product graphs ..... 18
2.1 Introduction and background ..... 19
2.2 Notation ..... 19
2.3 Basic Structure ..... 21
2.4 Trees ..... 26
2.5 Combining Graphs With Unique $\gamma$-sets ..... 29
2.6 First Main Result ..... 33
2.7 Repeated Products ..... 36
2.8 Moving Forward ..... 42
3 Unique minimum independent dominating sets ..... 43
3.1 Introduction ..... 43
3.2 Deleting vertices and closed neighborhoods ..... 44
3.3 Trees ..... 47
3.4 Operations ..... 51
3.5 Characterizing Trees ..... 55
4 Graph products of a vertex-transitive graph ..... 59
4.1 Vertex-transitive graphs ..... 59
4.2 Unique $\gamma$-sets and $i$-sets in $G \square H$ ..... 61
4.3 Unique $\gamma$-sets and $i$-sets in $G \times H$ ..... 69
4.4 Looking ahead ..... 74
5 Maximum Graphs ..... 75
5.1 Background ..... 75
5.2 Definitions and Notation ..... 76
5.3 Unique minimum dominating sets ..... 76
5.4 Unique minimum maximal irredundant sets ..... 78
5.5 Unique minimum independent dominating sets ..... 90
5.6 Unique maximum independent, maximum minimal dominating, and maximum irre- dundant sets ..... 94
5.7 Open Problems ..... 95
6 Identifying codes in some Cartesian product graphs ..... 97
6.1 Introduction ..... 97
6.2 Definitions and Notation ..... 98
6.3 Properties ..... 99
6.4 Code Constructions for $n \geq 5$ ..... 101
$6.5 K_{3} \square P_{m}$ ..... 107
6.6 Closing Remarks ..... 110
Bibliography ..... 112

## List of Tables

2.1 The number of trees $T$ on $d$ vertices for which $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$

## List of Figures

1.1 An example of a graph ..... 2
1.2 The same graph depicted differently ..... 2
1.3 Complete graphs ..... 3
1.4 Paths ..... 3
1.5 Cycles ..... 3
1.6 Hypercubes ..... 4
1.7 Complete bipartite graph ..... 4
1.8 Two isomorphic graphs ..... 5
1.9 A subgraph and an induced subgraph ..... 6
1.10 Deletion subgraphs ..... 6
1.11 A corona ..... 7
1.12 A walk ..... 8
1.13 Domination example ..... 9
1.14 Irredundance example ..... 11
1.15 Independence example ..... 13
$1.16 K_{2} \square K_{2}$ ..... 15
$1.17 P_{3} \square C_{3}$ ..... 15
$1.18 K_{2} \times K_{2}$ ..... 16
$1.19 K_{3} \times K_{2}$ ..... 17
2.1 Projections ..... 20
2.2 T-layer illustration ..... 20
$2.3 \quad P_{3} \square K_{2}$ ..... 22
2.4 Counterexample ..... 24
2.5 Operation 1 example ..... 30
2.6 Operation 2 example ..... 31
2.7 Operation 3 example ..... 32
2.8 Operation 4 example ..... 33
2.9 Tree Example ..... 35
$2.10 K_{1,2} \in \mathcal{U}$ but $K_{1,2} \square K_{2} \notin \mathcal{U}$ ..... 37
$3.1 \quad i(G-v)=i(G)$ ..... 46
3.2 A rooted tree ..... 48
3.3 Operation 7 requires $G_{1}$ a tree ..... 53
3.4 Operation 8 requires $v_{2} \in \mathcal{A}\left(I_{2}\right)$ ..... 54
3.5 Construction example ..... 57
3.6 Construction steps ..... 58
4.1 Automorphism ..... 60
4.2 Petersen Graph ..... 61
4.3 $G \in \mathcal{U}$ but $G \times K_{2} \notin \mathcal{U}$ ..... 71
4.4 $T \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ but $T \times K_{4} \notin \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ ..... 73
$5.1 m_{\gamma}(n, 1)=\binom{n}{2}-\left\lceil\frac{n-1}{2}\right\rceil$ ..... 77
$5.2 m_{\gamma}(n, 2)=\binom{n-2}{2}$ ..... 77
5.3 Isolate free graphs on five vertices satisfying $\operatorname{ir}(G)=2$ ..... 79
$5.4 n=8$ case ..... 80
5.5 Induced Subgraphs ..... 85
$5.6 n=6$ case ..... 88
$5.7 \quad n \geq 7$ case ..... 89
$5.8 \gamma(G)=\operatorname{ir}(G)=2$, unique $\gamma$-set, not a unique $i r$-set ..... 89
$5.9 m_{i}(8,2)=21$ ..... 91
$5.10 m_{i}(6,2)=9$ and $m_{i}(7)=14$ ..... 92
6.1 Identifiers and separating sets ..... 98
$6.2 \quad \gamma^{I D}$-set for $K_{n} \square P_{3}$ and $K_{n} \square P_{4}$ respectively ..... 102
$6.3 \gamma^{I D}$-set for $K_{n} \square P_{4 k+1}, k \geq 1$ ..... 103
$6.4 \gamma^{I D}$-set for $K_{n} \square P_{4 k+2}, k \geq 1$ ..... 104
$6.5 \gamma^{I D}$-set for $K_{n} \square P_{4 k+3}, k \geq 1, n<k+3$ ..... 105
$6.6 \gamma^{I D}$-set for $K_{n} \square P_{4 k}, k \geq 2$ ..... 106
$6.7 \quad \gamma^{I D}\left(K_{4} \square P_{7}\right)=12$ ..... 111
$6.8 \quad \gamma^{I D}\left(K_{4} \square P_{9}\right) \leq 17$ ..... 111

## Chapter 1

## Definitions

Graph theory is a field of many definitions. Thus, in this chapter, we devote our attention to defining the major terms and key concepts that we will be using throughout the remainder of this work. A reader well-versed in the terminology of graph theory can safely skip this chapter and continue with Chapter 2.

### 1.1 Basics

We begin with the following definition.

Definition 1. A graph $G$ is an ordered pair $(V(G), E(G))$, where $V(G)$, called the vertex set of $G$, is a non-empty set, and $E(G)$, called the edge set of $G$, is a, possibly empty, set of distinct unordered pairs of elements from $V(G)$. For notational convenience, we denote the edge $\{u, v\}$ by either $u v$ or $v u$.

The elements in $V(G)$ are called vertices, while the elements in $E(G)$ are called edges. We note that if the graph $G$ is understood from context, then $V(G)$ and $E(G)$ are often denoted by $V$ and $E$ respectively for simplicity. The cardinality of $V(G)$ is the order of $G$, while the cardinality of $E(G)$ is the size of $G$. If $V(G)$ is a finite set, then $G$ is a finite graph. We will exclusively consider finite graphs in our work. Additionally, if $|V(G)|=1$, then $G$ is trivial. All other graphs are nontrivial. If $u$ and $v$ are vertices of $G$, we say that $u$ and $v$ are adjacent if $u v$ is an edge in $E(G)$. Moreover, we say that $u$ and $v$ are incident with the edge $u v$ and vice versa. In a similar manner, two edges are
adjacent if they share a vertex in common. Note that by Definition 1, two vertices may be joined by at most one edge. Thus, we are only considering simple graphs in our work.

As an example, the following defines a graph.

$$
G=(\{a, b, c, d\},\{a b, a c, a d, b d, b c\})
$$

Here, $G$ has four vertices and five edges. We see that vertex $a$, for example, is adjacent to vertices $b, c$, and $d$. Additionally, the edges $a b$ and $b d$ are adjacent.

Graphs are typically visualized by placing a dot for each vertex, and connecting two dots if their corresponding vertices form an edge. For example, the graph $G$ above could be depicted as follows.


Figure 1.1: An example of a graph

Notice, however, that $G$ could also be depicted in the following manner.


Figure 1.2: The same graph depicted differently

Thus, we see that the relative positions of the vertices and edges is irrelevant. Importance lies only in what vertices are present, and which are adjacent.

To better acquaint ourselves with graph notation, we now consider a few special graph families. These families will appear and be used frequently throughout our work.

First, we consider the complete graph on $n \geq 1$ vertices, denoted $K_{n}$. It has vertex set
$V\left(K_{n}\right)=\{1,2, \ldots, n\}$ and edge set $E\left(K_{n}\right)=\left\{i j: i, j \in V\left(K_{n}\right), i \neq j\right\}$. As illustrations, the graphs $K_{3}, K_{4}$, and $K_{5}$ are depicted below.

$K_{3}$

$K_{4}$

$K_{5}$

Figure 1.3: Complete graphs

The completely disconnected graph on $n \geq 1$ vertices, denoted $\overline{K_{n}}$, has $V\left(\overline{K_{n}}\right)=\{1,2, \ldots, n\}$ and $E\left(\overline{K_{n}}\right)=\emptyset$.

The path on $n \geq 1$ vertices, denoted $P_{n}$, has vertex set $V\left(P_{n}\right)=\{1,2, \ldots, n\}$ and edge set $E\left(P_{n}\right)=\{i(i+1): 1 \leq i \leq n-1\}$. For example, $P_{3}$ and $P_{4}$ are depicted below.


Figure 1.4: Paths

The cycle on $n \geq 3$ vertices, denoted $C_{n}$, has vertex set $V\left(C_{n}\right)=\{1,2, \ldots, n\}$ and edge set defined by $E\left(C_{n}\right)=E\left(P_{n}\right) \cup\{1 n\} . C_{3}$ and $C_{4}$ are depicted below.

$C_{3}$

$C_{4}$

Figure 1.5: Cycles

For $n \geq 1$, the $n$-dimensional hypercube, denoted $Q_{n}$, has as its vertex set the set of all $n$-digit
binary strings. That is, $V\left(Q_{n}\right)=\left\{i_{1} i_{2} \cdots i_{n}: i_{j} \in\{0,1\}, 1 \leq j \leq n\right\}$. Two vertices in $Q_{n}$ are adjacent if their corresponding strings differ in exactly one position. For illustration, $Q_{1}, Q_{2}$, and $Q_{3}$ are shown below.


Figure 1.6: Hypercubes

Finally, a graph $G$ is bipartite if its vertex set can be partitioned into two sets $V_{1}$ and $V_{2}$ (called partite sets) such that each edge in $E(G)$ is incident with one vertex in $V_{1}$ and one vertex in $V_{2}$. The complete bipartite graph $K_{m, n}$ has $V\left(K_{m, n}\right)=V_{1} \cup V_{2}$ with $V_{1}=\left\{\alpha_{1}, \alpha_{2}, \ldots, \alpha_{m}\right\}, V_{2}=\left\{\beta_{1}, \beta_{2}, \ldots, \beta_{n}\right\}$ and $E\left(K_{m, n}\right)=\left\{\alpha_{i} \beta_{j}: 1 \leq i \leq m, 1 \leq j \leq n\right\}$. See Figure 1.7 for an example. In a similar manner, one can define the complete multipartite graph $K_{m_{1}, m_{2}, \ldots, m_{k}}$. The vertex set for this graph is the disjoint union of $k$ sets of cardinalities $m_{1}, m_{2}, \ldots, m_{k}$ respectively. Each vertex in $K_{m_{1}, m_{2}, \ldots, m_{k}}$ is adjacent to every vertex outside of its own partite set.


Figure 1.7: Complete bipartite graph

Two graphs $G$ and $H$ are equal if $V(G)=V(H)$ and $E(G)=E(H)$. Thus, when we consider the two graphs $A$ and $B$ in Figure 1.8, we see that they are not equal since their respective vertex sets are distinct.


Figure 1.8: Two isomorphic graphs

However, $A$ and $B$ essentially depict the same relationships. We say that $A$ and $B$ are isomorphic. A formal definition follows.

Definition 2. Two graphs $G$ and $H$ are isomorphic if there exists a bijection $\phi: V(G) \rightarrow V(H)$ such that $u v \in E(G)$ if and only if $\phi(u) \phi(v) \in E(H)$.

If $G$ and $H$ are isomorphic, we denote this by writing $G \cong H$. The bijection guaranteed by the definition is called an isomorphism. In our example above, an isomorphism $\phi$ is defined by $\phi$ : $\{a, b, c, d\} \rightarrow\{e, f, g, h\}$ such that $\phi(a)=e, \phi(b)=f, \phi(c)=g$, and $\phi(d)=h$.

It is often the case that when studying graphs, the particular names of the vertices are not important. In such situations, isomorphic graphs, for all intents and purposes, are identical. Hence, we may at times write $G=H$ to denote the fact that $G$ and $H$ are two representatives from the same isomorphism class, even if their sets of vertices and edges are distinct. This convention, for example, allows us to refer to the complete graph on three vertices, regardless of the particular vertex labels used. It also allows us to depict graphs without explicitly labeling each vertex.

If $v$ is a vertex of $G$, the neighbors of $v$ are those vertices adjacent to $v$. The degree of $v$ is equal to the number of vertices adjacent to $v$. We denote this by $\operatorname{deg}_{G}(v)$ or $\operatorname{deg}(v)$ if $G$ is understood from context. A vertex of degree one is called a leaf, while a vertex adjacent to a leaf is called a support vertex. We let $\delta(G)$ and $\Delta(G)$ denote the minimum and maximum vertex degrees in $G$ respectively. If $\delta(G)=\Delta(G)$, then $G$ is a regular graph. For example, $K_{n}$ and $C_{n}$ are regular graphs.

Given a graph $G$, a subgraph of $G$ is any graph $H$ such that $V(H) \subseteq V(G)$ and $E(H) \subseteq$ $E(G)$. If $H$ is a subgraph of $G$, we denote this by writing $H \subseteq G$. If $S \subseteq V(G)$, the subgraph of $G$ induced by $S$, denoted $G\langle S\rangle$ is the graph $H$ such that $V(H)=S$ and $E(H)=\{i j: i, j \in S, i j \in$ $E(G)\}$. For example, in Figure 1.9, $S$ is a subgraph of $G$ and $T$ is the subgraph of $G$ induced by
$\{a, b, c, e\}$.


$S$

$T$

Figure 1.9: A subgraph and an induced subgraph

Subgraphs obtained by deleting either a subset of vertices or a subset of edges will appear frequently throughout our work. In particular, if $S \subseteq V(G)$, the graph $G-S$ is defined to be the graph $G\langle V(G)-S\rangle$. If $S$ is a singleton set, say $\{v\}$, we simplify the notation $G-\{v\}$ to $G-v$ for convenience. If $B \subseteq E(G)$, the graph $G-B$ is defined to be the graph $H$ with $V(H)=V(G)$, and $E(H)=E(G)-B$. Once again, we simplify the notation from $G-\{e\}$ to $G-e$ in the case of $B=\{e\}$, a singleton edge. As an illustration, the graphs $G, G-a$ and $G-\{a b, a e\}$ are shown in Figure 1.10 below.


Figure 1.10: Deletion subgraphs

Given a graph $G$, a supergraph of $G$ is any graph $H$ such that $G \subseteq H$. For example, if $G$ and $H$ are distinct graphs, then their union, denoted $G \cup H$, is the graph defined by $V(G \cup H)=$ $V(G) \cup V(H)$ and $E(G \cup H)=E(G) \cup E(H)$. As another example, the join of disjoint graphs $G$ and $H$ is the graph $G+H$ defined by $V(G+H)=V(G) \cup V(H)$ with $E(G+H)=E(G) \cup E(H) \cup\{g h$ : $g \in V(G), h \in V(H)\}$. Similar to deletion subgraphs, we can also consider addition subgraphs. For
example, if $G$ is a graph and $S$ is a set of vertices not in $V(G)$, then $G+S$ is the graph defined by $V(G+S)=V(G) \cup S$ and $E(G+S)=E(G)$. In a similar manner, edges can be added to $G$. For example, if $u$ and $v$ are two nonadjacent vertices in $G$, then the graph $G+u v$ is defined by $V(G+u v)=V(G)$ and $E(G+u v)=E(G) \cup\{u v\}$. Vertices and edges can also simultaneously be added to a graph. For example, given a graph $G$, the graph $G \circ K_{1}$ is the graph formed from $G$ by adding a vertex $u^{\prime}$ and the edge $u u^{\prime}$ for each $u \in V(G)$. This is a specific example of a more general corona of two graphs. An illustrative example is shown below.


G

$G \circ K_{1}$

Figure 1.11: A corona

A walk $W$ in a graph is an alternating sequence of vertices and edges

$$
W=v_{0}, e_{1}, v_{1}, e_{2}, \ldots, e_{k}, v_{k}
$$

such that $e_{i}=v_{i-1} v_{i}$ is an edge of the graph. The initial vertex of the walk is $v_{0}$, while $v_{k}$ is called the terminal vertex of the walk. This makes $W$ a $v_{0}-v_{k}$ walk. The length of $W$ is the number of edges it contains. If $v_{0}=v_{k}$, then the walk is said to be closed. If a walk contains no repeated vertex, then the walk is a path, while a closed walk with no repeated vertices (other than the initial and terminal vertex) is a cycle. If for each pair of vertices $u$ and $v$ in a graph $G$ there is a path from $u$ to $v$, then $G$ is said to be connected. The maximally connected induced subgraphs of $G$ are called the components of $G$. A graph containing no cycles is called an acyclic graph, or a forest, while a connected, acyclic graph is called a tree.

The distance between two vertices $u$ and $v$, denoted $d_{G}(u, v)$ (or $d(u, v)$ if $G$ is known from context), is the length of a shortest path in $G$ from $u$ to $v$. If there are no paths from $u$ to $v$, then $d(u, v)=\infty$. The diameter of a connected graph $G$, denoted $\operatorname{diam}(G)$, is defined by
$\operatorname{diam}(G)=\max _{u, v \in V(G)} d(u, v)$. A diametral path in $G$ is a path between two vertices $u$ and $v$ such that $d(u, v)=\operatorname{diam}(G)$.


Figure 1.12: A walk

As an illustration of a few of these definitions, consider Figure 1.12. In the figure, the walk $e, e a, a, a c, c, c e, e, e f, f$ is highlighted by darkened edges. Observe that $a, b$, and $c$ form a cycle, and that $e, e a, a, a c, c$ and $e, e c, c$ are two paths from $e$ to $c$. We see that $d(e, b)=2, d(e, c)=1$, and that $\operatorname{diam}(G)=2$. Thus, $e, e a, a, a b, b$ is a diametral path.

### 1.2 The Domination Chain

Most of our work in the following chapters concern a family of graph invariants that are linked together by a well-known and often-studied inequality chain, called the domination chain, presented as Theorem 5 below. The three big concepts in the chain: domination, irredundance, and independence, are discussed in this section. After presenting the requisite definitions, we illustrate the chain itself by showing how the three concepts are related.

### 1.2.1 Domination

Let $v$ be a vertex of $G$. The open neighborhood of $v$, which we denote by $N(v)$, is the set of vertices sharing an edge with $v$. That is, $N(v)=\{u ; u v \in E(G)\}$. The closed neighborhood of $v$, denoted $N[v]$, is the set $N(v) \cup\{v\} ; v$ is said to dominate every vertex in its closed neighborhood. Given a set $S \subseteq V(G)$, the open neighborhood of $S$, denoted $N(S)$, is defined by $N(S)=\cup_{v \in S} N(v)$, and the closed neighborhood of $S$, denoted $N[S]$, is given by $N[S]=N(S) \cup S$. Similar to the above, $S$ is said to dominate every vertex in its closed neighborhood.

Definition 3. A dominating set in $G$ is any set $S \subseteq V(G)$ such that $N[S]=V(G)$. Equivalently, $S$ is a dominating set if every vertex in $G$ is either in $S$, or is adjacent to a vertex in $S$.

Note that every graph $G$ contains a dominating set since $V(G)$ itself satisfies $N[V(G)]=V(G)$.

Definition 4. The domination number of $G$, denoted $\gamma(G)$, is the minimum cardinality of a dominating set in $G$.

The following distinction between minimum and minimal is somewhat unique to graph theory, thus we carefully make the following definitions.

Definition 5. A minimum dominating set of $G$, also called a $\gamma$-set of $G$, is a dominating set $S$ of $G$ for which $|S|=\gamma(G)$.

Definition 6. A minimal dominating set of $G$ is any dominating set $S$ such that for each $v \in S$, $S-\{v\}$ is no longer a dominating set.

Thus, we see that a minimum dominating set is, necessarily, a minimal dominating set, but a minimal dominating set need not be a minimum dominating set. With this distinction now made, we can also define the following parameter.

Definition 7. The upper domination number of $G$, denoted $\Gamma(G)$, is the maximum cardinality of a minimal dominating set. A minimal dominating set of cardinality $\Gamma(G)$ is called a $\Gamma$-set.

Given our observations above, note that the domination number of $G$ can also be defined as the minimum cardinality of a minimal dominating set. Thus, in particular, we see that $\gamma(G) \leq \Gamma(G)$ for any graph $G$.


Figure 1.13: Domination example

As an illustration, consider the graph $G$ in Figure 1.13. $S=\{f, c, d\}$ is a dominating set since every vertex in $G$ is either in $S$ (in the case of $f, c$, and $d$ ) or is adjacent to a vertex in $S$ (in the case of $e, a$, and $b$ ). Notice, however, that $S$ is not minimal since $S-\{f\}$ is still a dominating set. For this graph, $\gamma(G)=1$ since $\{c\}$ is a dominating set. Hence, $\{c\}$ is a minimum dominating set or a $\gamma$-set. Notice additionally that $\{a\}$ is a $\gamma$-set. Thus, we see that graphs, in general, can have many $\gamma$-sets. Now, consider the set $\{e, b\}$. This set is clearly a dominating set. Moreover, it is a minimal dominating set since neither of the sets $\{b\}$ or $\{e\}$ is dominating. Thus, $\{e, b\}$ is a minimal dominating set that is not a minimum dominating set. In fact, $\{e, b\}$ is a $\Gamma$-set.

Thus far, we have presented vertex domination. This is only one of many different types of domination. For example, one can consider selecting a set of edges of a graph so that every edge is either in the set, or is adjacent to an edge in the set. Such a set is then called an edge dominating set. In vertex domination, vertices in the dominating set need not be adjacent to another vertex in the set. If we add this requirement, the result is total domination. Distance- $k$ domination is a weakening of vertex domination in that every vertex not in the dominating set now only needs to be within distance $k$ of a vertex in the set. Other examples of domination include Roman domination, independence domination (not to be confused with independent domination considered below), rainbow domination, $k$-domination, signed domination, and broadcast domination, just to name a few.

### 1.2.2 Irredundance

To understand irredundance, we first need the following definition.

Definition 8. Let $G$ be a graph and let $S \subseteq V(G)$ with $x \in S$. A private neighbor of $x$ with respect to $S$ is any vertex $v$ for which $N[v] \cap S=\{x\}$. If $v$ is a private neighbor of $x$ and $v \neq x$, then $v$ is also called an external private neighbor of $x$ with respect to $S$. The private neighborhood of $x$ with respect to $S$, denoted $p n(x, S)$, is the set of private neighbors of $x$ with respect to $S$.

Notice that $x$ can be a private neighbor of itself with respect to $S$. An example will help illustrate this definition. Let $G$ be the graph below.


Figure 1.14: Irredundance example

Consider the set $S$ defined by $S=\{a, b\}$. Notice that $S$ is not a dominating set since $h$ is not adjacent to any vertex in $S$. Observe that $a$ is adjacent to $c$, but $b$ is not adjacent to $c$. Thus, $c$ is a private neighbor of $a$ with respect to $S$. Since $f$ is adjacent to both $a$ and $b, f$ is not a private neighbor of either $a$ or $b$. In fact, we see that $p n(a, S)=\{c\}$ and $p n(b, S)=\{d, e\}$.

Definition 9. A set $S \subseteq V(G)$ is irredundant (or is an irredundant set), if for each $x \in S$, $|p n(x, S)|>0$. Equivalently, $S$ is irredundant if for each $x \in S, N[x]-N[S-\{x\}] \neq \emptyset$. If $S$ is not irredundant, it is redundant.

Definition 10. A set $S \subseteq V(G)$ is maximal irredundant if $S$ is irredundant and for each $x \in V-S$, $S \cup\{x\}$ is redundant.

Definition 11. The irredundance number of $G$, denoted $\operatorname{ir}(G)$, is the minimum cardinality of a maximal irredundant set. A maximal irredundant set of cardinality $\operatorname{ir}(G)$ is called an $i r$-set. The upper irredundance number of $G$, denoted $I R(G)$, is the maximum cardinality of an irredundant set. A maximal irredundant set of cardinality $I R(G)$ is called an $I R$-set.

Consider once again the graph $G$ from Figure 1.14 and the set $S=\{a, b\}$. First, note that $S$ is irredundant since $p n(a, S) \neq \emptyset$ and $p n(b, S) \neq \emptyset$. Is $S$ maximal irredundant? Consider creating a new set from $S$, call it $S^{\prime}$, by adding the vertex $c$. We see that $p n\left(c, S^{\prime}\right)=\{h\}$. Thus, $c$ has a private neighbor with respect to $S^{\prime}$. However, by adding $c, a$ no longer has a private neighbor. Thus, $S^{\prime}=\{a, b, c\}$ is redundant. In fact, $S$ is maximal irredundant. To see this, observe the following.

- $S^{\prime}=\{a, b, c\}$ is redundant since $p n\left(a, S^{\prime}\right)=\emptyset$.
- $S^{\prime}=\{a, b, d\}$ is redundant since $p n\left(d, S^{\prime}\right)=\emptyset$.
- $S^{\prime}=\{a, b, e\}$ is redundant since $p n\left(e, S^{\prime}\right)=\emptyset$.
- $S^{\prime}=\{a, b, f\}$ is redundant since $p n\left(a, S^{\prime}\right)=p n\left(f, S^{\prime}\right)=\emptyset$.
- $S^{\prime}=\{a, b, h\}$ is redundant since $p n\left(a, S^{\prime}\right)=\emptyset$.

In fact, $\operatorname{ir}(G)=2$. Thus, $S=\{a, b\}$ is an $i r$-set. Also observe that $\operatorname{IR}(G)=4$ and that $S=$ $\{d, e, f, h\}$ is an $I R$-set with each element of $S$ a self-private neighbor.

As in domination, there are also different types of irredundance. As we have defined irredundance, a set $S \subseteq V(G)$ is irredundant if for all $x \in S, N[x]-N[S-\{x\}] \neq \emptyset$. In open irredundance, we say that a set $S \subseteq V(G)$ is open irredundant if for all $x \in S, N(x)-N[S-\{x\}] \neq \emptyset$. Hence, every vertex in the set must have an external private neighbor. By altering the open and closed neighborhoods, we also have open-open irredundance in which each vertex $x \in S$ satisfies $N(x)-N(S-\{x\}) \neq \emptyset$, and closed-open irredundance in which each vertex $x \in S$ satisfies $N[x]-N(S-\{x\}) \neq \emptyset$.

### 1.2.3 Independence

The last of the three domination chain concepts is independence.
Definition 12. Let $G$ be a graph and $S \subseteq V(G)$. The set $S$ is independent (or is an independent set) if no two vertices in $S$ share an edge.

Equivalently, $S \subseteq V(G)$ is independent if $G\langle S\rangle$ has no edges.
Definition 13. A set of vertices $S \subseteq V(G)$ is maximal independent if $S$ is independent and for each $x \in V-S, S \cup\{x\}$ is not independent.

Definition 14. The independence number of $G$, which we denote by $\beta_{0}(G)$, is the maximum cardinality of an independent set. An independent set of cardinality $\beta_{0}(G)$ is called a $\beta_{0}$-set. The minimum cardinality of a maximal independent set is denoted $i(G)$, and a maximal independent set of cardinality $i(G)$ is called an $i$-set.

The parameter $i(G)$ is also called the independent domination number for reasons that will be made clear in the following subsection. To illustrate these definitions, consider the graph in Figure 1.15.


Figure 1.15: Independence example

The set $S=\{b, d, h, f\}$ is independent, as no two vertices in $S$ share an edge. Moreover, $S$ is maximal independent, since every vertex in $V-S$ shares an edge with a vertex in $S$. In fact, $i(G)=4$, in which case $S$ is an $i$-set. For this graph, $\beta_{0}(G)=6$ with $S^{\prime}=\{a, c, e, g, i, k\}$ a $\beta_{0}$-set.

### 1.2.4 Relationships

We conclude this section by showing how domination, irredundance, and independence are related to one another. We begin with the following.

Proposition 1. Every maximal independent set of vertices in a graph is a minimal dominating set.

Proof. Let $G$ be a graph and let $S$ be a maximal independent set. Let $x \in V(G)-S$. If $x$ is not adjacent to any vertex in $S$, then $S \cup\{x\}$ is independent. Thus, since $S$ is maximal independent, there exists $v \in S$ such that $x \in N[v]$. Hence, $S$ is a dominating set. To see that $S$ is minimal dominating, let $v \in S$ and consider $S-\{v\}$. Since $S$ is independent, $S-\{v\}$ fails to dominate $v$. Thus, $S$ is minimal dominating and our result follows.

This result gives us the following corollary, which illustrates how domination and independence are related.

Corollary 2. For any graph $G, \gamma(G) \leq i(G) \leq \beta_{0}(G) \leq \Gamma(G)$.

Next, we observe the following.
Proposition 3. Every minimal dominating set in a graph is a maximal irredundant set.

Proof. Let $G$ be a graph and let $S$ be a minimal dominating set. Let $x \in S$ and consider $p n(x, S)$. Suppose that $p n(x, S)=\emptyset$. This implies that there exists $v \in S$ for which $v x \in E(G)$ (since otherwise $x \in p n(x, S)$ ) and that there exists no $u \in V(G)-S$ for which $N[u] \cap S=\{x\}$ (since otherwise $u \in p n(x, S))$. Hence, $S-\{x\}$ is a dominating set, a contradiction. Thus, since $p n(x, S) \neq \emptyset$ for all $x \in S$, we see that $S$ is irredundant. To see that $S$ is maximal irredundant, suppose there exists $z \in V-S$ for which $p n(z, S \cup\{z\}) \neq \emptyset$. This implies there exists $y \in V(G)$ for which $N[y] \cap(S \cup\{z\})=\{z\}$. This, however, implies that $S$ does not dominate $y$, a contradiction. Thus, $S$ is maximal irredundant.

Corollary 4. For any graph $G$, $\operatorname{ir}(G) \leq \gamma(G) \leq \Gamma(G) \leq I R(G)$.
By combining Corollary 2 and Corollary 4, we arrive at the domination chain first proved by Cockayne, Hedetniemi, and Miller in 1978 [2].

Theorem 5. For any graph $G$, $\operatorname{ir}(G) \leq \gamma(G) \leq i(G) \leq \beta_{0}(G) \leq \Gamma(G) \leq I R(G)$.

For more on domination, see [19].

### 1.3 Graph Products

We have already seen a few methods for constructing a new graph from a given graph. For example, the deletion subgraphs considered in Section 1 produce a smaller graph from a given graph. In this section, we consider methods, called graph products, for constructing a new larger graph given two starting graphs. There are many different types of graph products. For our purposes, we will only need to focus on two: the Cartesian product, and the direct product.

### 1.3.1 The Cartesian product

We begin with a definition.

Definition 15. Let $G$ and $H$ be graphs. The Cartesian product of $G$ and $H$, denoted $G \square H$, is the graph defined by $V(G \square H)=V(G) \times V(H)$ with $\left(g_{1}, h_{1}\right)\left(g_{2}, h_{2}\right) \in E(G \square H)$ if and only if either $g_{1}=g_{2}$ and $h_{1} h_{2} \in E(H)$ or $h_{1}=h_{2}$ and $g_{1} g_{2} \in E(G)$.

Recall that $V(G) \times V(H)$ is the Cartesian product of sets. Thus, each vertex of $G \square H$ is an ordered pair $(g, h)$ where $g \in V(G)$ and $h \in V(H)$. Let's consider an example.


Figure 1.16: $K_{2} \square K_{2}$

We see that $K_{2} \square K_{2}$ produces a "box". This, in fact, is the motivation for the $\square$ notation for the product itself.

The Cartesian product produces a graph which has similarities to both of its factors. It is this fact that often makes the Cartesian product useful and easy to work with. For example, properties of $G \square H$ often depend on the corresponding properties holding in one of $G$ or $H$. We will see an example of this in Chapters 2 and 4 to come. To better illustrate this discussion, we consider another example.


Figure 1.17: $P_{3} \square C_{3}$

In Figure 1.17, we see that there are three copies of $C_{3}((0,0),(0,2)$, and $(0,1)$ induce one $)$, and
three copies of $P_{3}((0,0),(1,0)$, and $(2,0)$ induce one). We refer to these "copies" as either layers or fibers.

### 1.3.2 The Direct Product

The direct product of two graphs is defined as follows.
Definition 16. Let $G$ and $H$ be graphs. The direct product of $G$ and $H$, denoted $G \times H$, is the graph defined by $V(G \times H)=V(G) \times V(H)$ with $\left(g_{1}, h_{1}\right)\left(g_{2}, h_{2}\right) \in E(G \times H)$ if and only if $g_{1} g_{2} \in E(G)$ and $h_{1} h_{2} \in E(H)$.

As in the Cartesian product, the notation $\times$ used for the direct product is motivated by considering the product of two $K_{2}$ s.


Figure 1.18: $K_{2} \times K_{2}$

The direct product behaves quite differently to the Cartesian product. For example, the Cartesian product of two connected graphs is a connected graph. The case of $K_{2} \times K_{2}$ above illustrates that the direct product of two connected graphs may not be a connected graph. Additionally, the "copies" of the factors found in the Cartesian product are not as obvious in the direct product. That is, if we fix the first component of a vertex in $G \square H$ and let the second component vary, we induce a copy of $H$. If we fix the first component of a vertex in $G \times H$ and let the second component vary, we induce an independent set. These differences, among others, make the direct product interesting to work with. For illustrative purposes, the graph $K_{3} \times K_{2}$ is given below.


Figure 1.19: $K_{3} \times K_{2}$

Before concluding, we note that in the literature, the Cartesian product is sometimes denoted $G \times H$. In our work, the Cartesian product will always be denoted $G \square H$ and the direct product will always be denoted by $G \times H$.

For more on the Cartesian and direct product, and for more on product graphs in general, see [18].

## Chapter 2

## Unique minimum dominating sets

## in some Cartesian product graphs

In our discussion of domination in Chapter 1, we saw an example of a graph that had two distinct minimum dominating sets. In this chapter, we consider graphs having a unique minimum dominating set. More precisely, we consider unique minimum dominating sets in graphs $G \square K_{n}$ where $G$ is a finite, simple, connected, nontrivial graph and $K_{n}$ is the complete graph on $n$ vertices. In our discussion, we first characterize the unique $\gamma$-sets in such graphs in Section 2.3 by illustrating the special form they take. Using this characterization, we then generalize a main result of [17] in Section 2.4, thereby giving a method for recognizing a $\gamma$-set in $G \square K_{n}$ as unique when the first factor $G$ is a tree. In Section 2.5, we consider the ways two such graphs, each having a unique minimum dominating set, can be combined while preserving a unique $\gamma$-set. We use these operations in Section 2.6 to present the proof of our first main result, that if $T$ is a nontrivial tree with minimum dominating set $D$, then $T \square K_{n}$ has a unique minimum dominating set if and only if every vertex in $D$ has at least $n+1$ external private neighbors. We thus characterize those trees whose Cartesian product with a complete graph has a unique $\gamma$-set. In Section 2.7 , we apply our results thus far to graphs $G \square K_{n_{1}} \square K_{n_{2}} \square \cdots \square K_{n_{r}}$. These so-called "repeated products" share properties similar to both the graphs $G \square K_{n}$ considered in the section, and the graphs $G \square H$ considered in Chapter 4. Note that the work in this chapter is a more thorough discussion of the two publications [23] and [24]. As such, the results in this chapter will not be specifically referenced to those papers.

### 2.1 Introduction and background

The study of unique minimum vertex dominating sets began with Gunther, Hartnell, Markus and Rall in [17] where the authors established a method for recognizing unique $\gamma$-sets in trees, and provided a characterization of those trees which have a unique $\gamma$-set. Their work was later expanded upon by Fischermann in [5] where block graphs were considered, and by Fischermann and Volkmann in [10] where cactus graphs were considered. The maximum number of edges contained in graphs with unique $\gamma$-sets was studied in [7] and [13]. We will continue this study in Chapter 4 . For complexity results concerning unique $\gamma$-sets, see [8]. Uniqueness of other types of dominating sets has also been studied. For example, edge domination was studied in [36] and [9]. Distance $k$ domination was analyzed in [9]. Total domination was first studied in [20] and later in [6]. Mixed domination was considered in [10], and paired domination was studied in [1]. Connections between unique minimum dominating sets and unique irredundant and independent dominating sets was studied in [12], while connections between maximum independent sets and unique upper dominating sets can be found in [11]. Finally, properties of unique domination were used in [27] and [26] to study properties of Roman dominating sets.

### 2.2 Notation

In Chapter 1, we defined $p n(x, D)$ to be the set of private neighbors of $x \in D$ with respect to $D$, where $D$ is an arbitrary subset of vertices. In this chapter, we will be particularly interested in external private neighbors. Thus, for notational convenience, we let $\operatorname{epn}(x, D)$ denote the set of external private neighbors of $x \in D$ with respect to $D$. Recall that since every minimal dominating set is a maximal irredundant set, if $D$ is a minimum dominating set of some graph $G$, then $p n(x, D) \neq$ $\emptyset$ for all $x \in D$. However, epn $(x, D)$ may or may not be empty.

As we are considering Cartesian product graphs in this chapter, we will make extensive use of the following. Given the graph $G_{1} \square G_{2}$, for $i=1,2$, let the projection $\pi_{G_{i}}: G_{1} \square G_{2} \rightarrow G_{i}$ be defined by $\pi_{G_{i}}\left(\left(u_{1}, u_{2}\right)\right)=u_{i}$. As an example, consider the graph $P_{3} \square K_{3}$ in Figure 2.1 below. Let $D$ be the set of white vertices, that is $D=\{(1,0),(0,2)\}$. We see that $\pi_{P_{3}}(D) \subseteq V\left(P_{3}\right)$ is the set $\{0,1\}$, while $\pi_{K_{3}}(D) \subseteq V\left(K_{3}\right)$ is the set $\{0,2\}$.


Figure 2.1: Projections

We note that if $A$ is a dominating set of $G_{1} \square G_{2}$, then $\pi_{G_{i}}(A)$ dominates $G_{i}$ for $i=1$ and $i=2$. As further notational convenience, for $\left(u_{1}, u_{2}\right) \in V\left(G_{1} \square G_{2}\right)$, we let $G_{i}^{\left(u_{1}, u_{2}\right)}$ denote the induced subgraph

$$
G_{i}^{\left(u_{1}, u_{2}\right)}=\left\langle\left\{\left(v_{1}, v_{2}\right): \pi_{G_{3-i}}\left(\left(v_{1}, v_{2}\right)\right)=\pi_{G_{3-i}}\left(\left(u_{1}, u_{2}\right)\right)\right\}\right\rangle
$$

and refer to it as the $G_{i}$-layer through $\left(u_{1}, u_{2}\right)$. For example, in Figure 2.2 below, the $G_{1}$-layer through $(v, 2)$ is the subgraph induced by the white vertices.


Figure 2.2: $T$-layer illustration

For other graph product terminology not explicitly mentioned, we follow [18].
We first consider graphs $G \square K_{n}$ where $G$ is a connected, finite, simple, nontrivial graph.

As in Chapter 1, we assume that the vertex set of $K_{n}$ is $\{1,2, \ldots, n\}$ which we will denote by $[n]$ for brevity. For convenience, for $u \in V(G)$ and for $k \in[n]$, we denote the $G$-layer of $G \square K_{n}$ through $(u, k)$ as $G^{k}$. We let $\mathcal{U}$ denote the class of all finite simple graphs that have a unique minimum dominating set. If $G \in \mathcal{U}$, then we let $U D(G)$ denote the unique $\gamma$-set for $G$.

With our notation now defined, our main result is the following.

Theorem 6. Let $n$ be a positive integer, let $T$ be a nontrivial tree, and let $D$ be a $\gamma$-set of $T$. The graph $T \square K_{n}$ is in $\mathcal{U}$ if and only if for all $v \in D,|e p n(v, D)| \geq n+1$.

### 2.3 Basic Structure

Suppose that $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$. What, if anything, can we say about $U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$ ? We begin with the following observation.

Lemma 7. If $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$, then there exists $S \subseteq V(G)$ such that $U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)=S \times[n]$.

Proof. Denote $U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$ by $D$. Without loss of generality, suppose that $(v, 1) \in D$ but $(v, 2) \notin D$. Let

$$
D^{\prime}=\{(x, 1):(x, 2) \in D\} \cup\{(y, 2):(y, 1) \in D\} \cup\{(w, j):(w, j) \in D, 3 \leq j \leq n\}
$$

We claim that $D^{\prime}$ is also a $\gamma$-set for $G \square K_{n}$.

- If $x \in \pi_{G}(D)$, then by the definition of $D^{\prime}$, it follows that the $K_{n}$-layer through $(x, 1)$ is contained in $N\left[D^{\prime}\right]$.
- If $x \notin \pi_{G}(D)$, then for $1 \leq j \leq n$, each $(x, j)$ is dominated by some $\left(v_{j}, j\right)$ in $D$. Thus, $(x, 1)$ is dominated by $\left(v_{2}, 1\right)$ in $D^{\prime},(x, 2)$ is dominated by $\left(v_{1}, 2\right)$ in $D^{\prime}$, and $(x, j)$ is dominated by $\left(v_{j}, j\right)$ in $D^{\prime}$ for $3 \leq j \leq n$. Hence, every vertex in the $K_{n}$-layer through $(x, 1)$ is contained in $N\left[D^{\prime}\right]$.

Thus, we see that $D^{\prime}$ is a $\gamma$-set of $G \square K_{n}$ distinct from $D$, proving our result.

This result can be used to quickly determine that a graph $G \square K_{n}$ is not an element of $\mathcal{U}$. For example, the graph $P_{3} \square K_{2}$ is shown below in Figure 2.3, with a $\gamma$-set indicated in white. Since this $\gamma$-set is not of the form $S \times[2]$ for any $S \subseteq V\left(P_{3}\right)$, we immediately know that $P_{3} \square K_{2} \notin \mathcal{U}$.

Notice, however, that $\{(2,1),(2,2)\}$ is also a $\gamma$-set of $P_{3} \square K_{2}$ and it is of the form $S \times[2]$ with $S=\{2\}$. Thus, having a $\gamma$-set of the form $S \times[n]$ for $S \subseteq V(G)$ does not imply that $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$.


Figure 2.3: $P_{3} \square K_{2}$

Our first result also has the following corollary.
Corollary 8. If $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$, then $\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$ is a multiple of $n$.

As illustrated in $P_{3} \square K_{2}$ above, $\gamma\left(P_{3} \square K_{2}\right)=2$ is a multiple of 2 . Thus, our corollary demonstrates that knowledge of $\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$ may be sufficient to deduce that $G \square K_{n} \notin \mathcal{U}$, however, more knowledge may be required.

Given Lemma 7, we say that any subset $A$ of $V\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$ such that $A=S \times[n]$ for some subset $S$ of $V(G)$ has the stacked property. Before proceeding to our next result, we recall the following lemma from [17].

Lemma 9 ([17]). Let $G$ be a graph with a unique $\gamma$-set $D$. Let uv be any edge in $G$ other than an edge connecting a vertex in $D$ to one of its private neighbors. If $G^{-}$is the graph obtained from $G$ by deleting the edge uv, then $G^{-}$has $D$ as the unique $\gamma$-set.

We now consider the following consequence of Lemma 7 .
Proposition 10. If $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$, then $G \in \mathcal{U}$. Moreover, $G \square K_{m} \in \mathcal{U}$ for $1 \leq m \leq n$.
Proof. Denote $U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$ by $D$. By Lemma 7, there exists $S \subseteq V(G)$ such that $D=S \times[n]$. Thus, for any $(x, i) \in D$, the external private neighbors of $(x, i)$ with respect to $D$ all belong to $G^{i}$. Define $H$ to be the graph

$$
G \square K_{n}-\{(v, n)(v, j): v \in V(G), 1 \leq j \leq n-1\} .
$$

We see that $H$ is isomorphic to $\left(G \square K_{n-1}\right) \cup G$. By Lemma $9, D$ is still the unique $\gamma$-set for $H$. The proposition follows by induction.

Thus, we see that if $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$, then $U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)=U D(G) \times[n]$ and thus, $\pi_{G}\left(U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)\right)=$ $U D(G)$. Once again, $P_{3} \square K_{2}$ illustrates that the converse of Proposition 10 does not hold since $P_{3} \in \mathcal{U}$, however $P_{3} \square K_{2} \notin \mathcal{U}$.

In [17], the authors prove the following lemma for general graphs.

Lemma 11 ([17]). If $G$ has a unique $\gamma$-set $D$, then every vertex in $D$ that is not an isolated vertex has at least two private neighbors other than itself.

In our specialized setting, we can improve upon this bound as follows.
Suppose that $A \subseteq V\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$ has the stacked property and that $\{v\} \times[n] \subseteq A$. If $(u, j) \in \operatorname{epn}((v, j), A)$ for some $j$, then $(u, i) \in \operatorname{epn}((v, i), A)$ for $1 \leq i \leq n$. Bearing this in mind, suppose that $D$ is a $\gamma$-set of $G \square K_{n}$ with the stacked property. Additionally, suppose that $(v, 1) \in D$ has $\operatorname{epn}((v, 1), D)=\left\{\left(u_{1}, 1\right),\left(u_{2}, 1\right), \ldots,\left(u_{j}, 1\right)\right\}$ for some $j \leq n$. This implies that $\operatorname{epn}((v, i), D)=\left\{\left(u_{1}, i\right),\left(u_{2}, i\right), \ldots,\left(u_{j}, i\right)\right\}$ for $2 \leq i \leq n$. The set $D^{\prime}$ defined by

$$
D^{\prime}=(D-\{(v, 1),(v, 2), \ldots,(v, j)\}) \cup\left\{\left(u_{1}, 1\right),\left(u_{2}, 2\right), \ldots,\left(u_{j}, j\right)\right\}
$$

is a $\gamma$-set of $G \square K_{n}$ distinct from $D$. Thus, we have the following.

Lemma 12. If $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$, then for each element $v \in U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$,
$\left|e p n\left(v, U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)\right)\right| \geq n+1$.

The graph $K_{1, n+1} \square K_{n}$ demonstrates that this "bound" is sharp. That is, $K_{1, n+1} \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ and each vertex $v \in U D\left(K_{1, n+1} \square K_{n}\right)$ has exactly $n+1$ external private neighbors. The family of graphs $K_{m} \square K_{n}, m \geq n$, demonstrates that no condition on the number of external private neighbors for vertices in a minimum dominating set is, by itself, sufficient to force the product with $K_{n}$ to have a unique $\gamma$-set. For use in the proof of Theorem 21 to follow, we note here the following.

Observation 13. If $v \in V(G)$ has at least $n+1$ leaf neighbors, then $\{v\} \times[n]$ is contained in every $\gamma$-set of $G \square K_{n}$.

Thus far, we have considered the structural properties of $U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$ when $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$. We now consider the structural properties of $G \square K_{n}$ when $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$. To that end, in [17], the
authors prove the following lemma.

Lemma 14 ([17]). Let $D$ be a $\gamma$-set of a graph $G$. If for every $x \in D, \gamma(G-x)>\gamma(G)$, then $D$ is the unique $\gamma$-set of $G$.

The following statement is a generalization of this result to our setting.

If $G \square K_{n}$ has a $\gamma$-set $D$ satisfying the stacked property such that for every $v \in \pi_{G}(D)$, $\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}-(\{v\} \times[n])\right)>\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$, then $D$ is the unique $\gamma$-set of $G \square K_{n}$.

This statement, however, does not hold for a general product $G \square K_{n}$. The graph $G$ illustrated in Figure 2.4 provides a counterexample. Define $H$ to be the graph $G \square K_{2}$. The set $D$ defined by

$$
D=\{1,2,3,4,5,6\} \times\{1,2\}
$$

is a $\gamma$-set satisfying the stacked property such that for every $v \in \pi_{G}(D), \gamma(H-\{(v, 1),(v, 2)\})>$ $\gamma(H)$. However, $D$ is not a unique $\gamma$-set since the set

$$
\{(1,1),(1,2),(2,1),(2,2),(3,1),(3,2),(4,1),(5,1),(6,1),(10,2),(14,2),(18,2)\}
$$

is also a $\gamma$-set of $H$.


Figure 2.4: Counterexample

In the next section, we will show that if $G$ is a tree, then the conditions above do imply that $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$. The following lemma will be used in the proof.

Lemma 15. If $G \square K_{n}$ has a $\gamma$-set $D$ satisfying the stacked property such that for every $v \in \pi_{G}(D)$, $\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}-(\{v\} \times[n])\right)>\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$, then for all $y \in D,|e p n(y, D)| \geq n+1$.

Proof. Let $v \in \pi_{G}(D)$. Suppose for some $j \leq n$ that

$$
\operatorname{epn}((v, 1), D)=\left\{\left(u_{1}, 1\right),\left(u_{2}, 1\right), \ldots,\left(u_{j}, 1\right)\right\}
$$

Since $D$ satisfies the stacked property,

$$
e p n((v, i), D)=\left\{\left(u_{1}, i\right),\left(u_{2}, i\right), \ldots,\left(u_{j}, i\right)\right\}
$$

for $1 \leq i \leq n$. The set

$$
(D-(\{v\} \times[n])) \cup\left\{\left(u_{1}, 1\right),\left(u_{2}, 2\right), \ldots\left(u_{j}, j\right),\left(u_{j}, j+1\right), \ldots,\left(u_{j}, n\right)\right\}
$$

is a dominating set of $G \square K_{n}-(\{v\} \times[n])$ of cardinality equal to $|D|$, a contradiction. Thus, our result follows.

Before we proceed to our first theorem, we recall the following two lemmas from [17].
Lemma 16 ([17]). If $G$ is a graph that has a unique $\gamma$-set $D$, then for any $x \in G-D, \gamma(G-x)=$ $\gamma(G)$.

Lemma 17 ([17]). If $G$ is a graph that has a unique $\gamma$-set $D$, then $\gamma(G-x) \geq \gamma(G)$ for all $x \in D$.

We can now generalize these lemmas to our setting.

Lemma 18. Let $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ and let $v \notin \pi_{G}\left(U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)\right)$. For any subset $B$ of $\{v\} \times[n]$, $\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}-B\right)=\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$.

Proof. Suppose that $\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}-B\right)<\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$. This implies that $G \square K_{n}-B$ is dominated by a set $D^{\prime}$ with $\left|D^{\prime}\right|<\left|U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)\right|$. However, for any $(v, i) \in B, D^{\prime} \cup\{(v, i)\}$ is a dominating set of $G \square K_{n}$ distinct from $U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$ of cardinality less than or equal to $\left|U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)\right|$, a contradiction. Thus, $\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}-B\right) \geq \gamma\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$. Since $U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$ dominates $G \square K_{n}-B$, we see that $\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}-B\right)=\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$.

Lemma 19. Let $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ and let $v \in \pi_{G}\left(U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)\right)$. For any subset $B$ of $\{v\} \times[n]$, $\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}-B\right) \geq \gamma\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$.

Proof. For the sake of contradiction, suppose that $\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}-B\right)<\gamma\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$ for some $B \subseteq$ $\{v\} \times[n]$. If $D^{\prime}$ is a $\gamma$-set of $G \square K_{n}-B$, then $\left|D^{\prime}\right|<\left|U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)\right|$ and $D^{\prime}$ dominates all of the external private neighbors of the vertices in $B$ with respect to $U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$. However, for any $(v, i) \in B, D^{\prime} \cup\{(v, i)\}$ is a $\gamma$-set of $G \square K_{n}$ and $U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right) \neq D^{\prime} \cup\{(v, i)\}$, a contradiction.

### 2.4 Trees

In this section, we restrict our attention to graphs $T \square K_{n}$ where $T$ is a nontrivial tree. We prove a set of equivalences which can be used to determine whether a $\gamma$-set in $T \square K_{n}$ is unique. This result, formulated as Theorem 21 below, is a generalization of the following theorem from [17], and as such, the notation and proof structure are similar.

Theorem 20 ([17]). If $T$ is a tree of order at least 3, then the following conditions are equivalent:

1. $T$ has a unique $\gamma$-set $D$.
2. $T$ has a $\gamma$-set $D$ for which every vertex $x \in D$ has at least two private neighbors other than itself.
3. $T$ has a $\gamma$-set $D$ for which every vertex $x \in D$ has the property that $\gamma(T-x)>\gamma(T)$.

Theorem 21. Let $T$ be a nontrivial tree. The following conditions are equivalent.

1. $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$.
2. $T \square K_{n}$ has a stacked $\gamma$-set $D$ such that for all $v \in D$, $|e p n(v, D)| \geq n+1$.
3. $T \square K_{n}$ has a stacked $\gamma$-set $A$ such that for every $v \in \pi_{T}(A), \gamma\left(T \square K_{n}-(\{v\} \times[n])\right)>$ $\gamma\left(T \square K_{n}\right)$.

Proof. By Lemma 7 and Lemma 12, we see that statement (1) implies statement (2). We first show that statement (2) implies statement (1). We proceed by induction on $|V(T)|$.

The base case is given by $T=K_{1, n+1}$ where the result holds. We note that for any other tree $T$ on $n+2$ vertices, statement (2) does not hold for $T \square K_{n}$. Suppose then that the result
has been shown whenever $|V(T)|<r$. Let $T$ be a tree on $r$ vertices for which there exists a subset $S \subseteq V(T)$ such that $S \times[n]$ is a $\gamma$-set for $T \square K_{n}$ and such that every element $v \in S \times[n]$ satisfies $|e p n(v, S \times[n])| \geq n+1$. To simplify notation, we let $D=S \times[n]$ and $H=T \square K_{n}$. Suppose that $H-D$ contains two vertices $(u, 1),(v, 1)$ which are connected by the edge $(u, 1)(v, 1)$. Let $H(u)$ be the component of $(T-u v) \square K_{n}$ containing $(u, 1)$, and let $H(v)$ be the component containing $(v, 1)$. Let $D(u)=D \cap V(H(u))$ and $D(v)=D \cap V(H(v))$. We first claim that $D(u)$ and $D(v)$ are $\gamma$-sets for $H(u)$ and $H(v)$ respectively. To see this, note that $D(u)$ and $D(v)$ dominate $H(u)$ and $H(v)$. Additionally, if $H(u)$, for example, has a $\gamma$-set $A$ of cardinality smaller than $|D(u)|$, then $A \cup D(v)$ is a dominating set of $T \square K_{n}$ smaller than $D$, a contradiction. Since all private neighbors with respect to $D$ are preserved in the individual components, our induction hypothesis implies that $D(u)$ and $D(v)$ are the unique $\gamma$-sets for $H(u)$ and $H(v)$ respectively.

Assume now that $D^{\prime}$ is a $\gamma$-set of $H$ distinct from $D$. If $D^{\prime} \cap(\{u, v\} \times[n])=\emptyset$ then $D^{\prime} \cap V(H(u))=D(u)$ and $D^{\prime} \cap V(H(v))=D(v)$, a contradiction. Thus, $D^{\prime} \cap(\{u, v\} \times[n]) \neq \emptyset$.

- If $D^{\prime} \cap(\{u\} \times[n]) \neq \emptyset$, then $D^{\prime} \cap V(H(u))$ dominates $H(u)$ in which case $\left|D^{\prime} \cap V(H(u))\right|>$ $|D(u)|$. Similarly, if $D^{\prime} \cap(\{v\} \times[n]) \neq \emptyset$, then $\left|D^{\prime} \cap V(H(v))\right|>|D(v)|$.
- If $D^{\prime} \cap(\{u\} \times[n])=\emptyset$ but $D^{\prime} \cap(\{v\} \times[n]) \neq \emptyset$, then certainly $D^{\prime} \cap V(H(u))$ dominates $H(u)-(\{u\} \times[n])$ in which case by Lemma $18,\left|D^{\prime} \cap V(H(u))\right| \geq|D(u)|$. Similarly, if $D^{\prime} \cap(\{v\} \times[n])=\emptyset$ but $D^{\prime} \cap(\{u\} \times[n]) \neq \emptyset$, then $\left|D^{\prime} \cap V(H(v))\right| \geq|D(v)|$.

Thus, since $D^{\prime} \cap(\{u, v\} \times[n]) \neq \emptyset$, we see that $\left|D^{\prime}\right|=\left|D^{\prime} \cap V(H(u))\right|+\left|D^{\prime} \cap V(H(v))\right|>|D(u)|+$ $|D(v)|=|D|$, a contradiction. Hence, in this case, $D$ is the unique $\gamma$-set for $H$.

Our last case assumes there are no edges in $H$ of the form $(u, 1)(v, 1)$ with $(u, 1),(v, 1) \in$ $V(H)-D$. In this case, let $(x, i) \in D$. If $(y, i)$ is an external private neighbor of $(x, i)$ with respect to $D$, then $y$ is a leaf of $T$. Hence, $x \in V(T)$ has at least $n+1$ leaf neighbors. As observed above, this implies that $\{x\} \times[n]$ is contained in every $\gamma$-set of $H$. Since $(x, i) \in D$ was arbitrary, we see that $D$ is the unique $\gamma$-set of $H$. Hence, we have now shown that (1) and (2) are equivalent.

Assume now that statement (3) holds. By Lemma 15, statement (2) holds. Our work above then implies that statement (1) also holds. Thus, we next prove that statement (1) implies statement (3).

Let $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$. Let $D=U D\left(T \square K_{n}\right)$ and let $H=T \square K_{n}$. By Lemma 7, there exists $S \subseteq V(T)$ such that $D=S \times[n]$. Suppose that $\{v\} \times[n] \subseteq D$. Partition $N((v, 1)) \cap V\left(G^{1}\right)$ as
$\operatorname{epn}((v, 1), D) \cup Q((v, 1))$. Let

$$
\operatorname{epn}((v, 1), D)=\left\{\left(p_{1}, 1\right),\left(p_{2}, 1\right), \ldots,\left(p_{m}, 1\right)\right\}
$$

and

$$
Q((v, 1))=\left\{\left(q_{1}, 1\right),\left(q_{2}, 1\right), \ldots,\left(q_{k}, 1\right)\right\} .
$$

We know that $m \geq n+1$ and that $k \geq 0$. Let $H\left(p_{i}\right)$, respectively $H\left(q_{j}\right)$, be the component of $H-(\{v\} \times[n])$ containing $\left(p_{i}, 1\right)$, respectively $\left(q_{j}, 1\right)$. For $1 \leq i \leq m$, let $D\left(p_{i}\right)=D \cap V\left(H\left(p_{i}\right)\right)$ and define $D\left(q_{j}\right)$ similarly. Since $T$ is a tree, we see that

$$
\gamma(H)=|D|=n+\sum_{i=1}^{m}\left|D\left(p_{i}\right)\right|+\sum_{j=1}^{k}\left|D\left(q_{j}\right)\right| .
$$

Since $H-(\{v\} \times[n])$ is the disjoint union

$$
\left[\bigcup_{i=1}^{m} H\left(p_{i}\right)\right] \bigcup\left[\bigcup_{j=1}^{k} H\left(q_{j}\right)\right],
$$

we can calculate $\gamma(H-(\{v\} \times[n]))$ by calculating $\gamma\left(H\left(p_{i}\right)\right)$ and $\gamma\left(H\left(q_{j}\right)\right)$ for each $i$ and $j$ and summing the results.

First, we consider $H\left(p_{i}\right)$. If $V\left(H\left(p_{i}\right)\right)=\left\{p_{i}\right\} \times[n]$, then $D\left(p_{i}\right)=\emptyset$. In this case, it is easy to see that $\gamma\left(H\left(p_{i}\right)\right)=1=\left|D\left(p_{i}\right)\right|+1$.

If $V\left(H\left(p_{i}\right)\right) \neq\left\{p_{i}\right\} \times[n]$, then $D\left(p_{i}\right) \neq \emptyset$. Moreover, for each $j$ such that $1 \leq j \leq n$, no neighbor of $\left(p_{i}, j\right)$ in the graph $H\left(p_{i}\right)$ is in $D\left(p_{i}\right)$, since $\left(p_{i}, j\right) \in \operatorname{epn}((v, j), D)$. Thus, $D\left(p_{i}\right)$ is not a $\gamma$-set for $H\left(p_{i}\right)$ since it does not dominate $\left(p_{i}, 1\right)$. Nevertheless, suppose that $\gamma\left(H\left(p_{i}\right)\right)=\left|D\left(p_{i}\right)\right|$, and let $B$ be a $\gamma$-set of $H\left(p_{i}\right)$. It follows that $\left(D-D\left(p_{i}\right)\right) \cup B$ is a dominating set of $H$ of cardinality equal to $|D|$, contradicting the uniqueness of $D$. Hence, $\gamma\left(H\left(p_{i}\right)\right)>\left|D\left(p_{i}\right)\right|$. Since $D\left(p_{i}\right) \cup\left\{\left(p_{i}, 1\right)\right\}$ dominates $H\left(p_{i}\right)$, we see, once again, that $\gamma\left(H\left(p_{i}\right)\right)=\left|D\left(p_{i}\right)\right|+1$.

Next, we consider $H\left(q_{j}\right)$. Since $\left(q_{j}, i\right) \notin \operatorname{epn}((v, i), D)$ for $1 \leq i \leq n$, we see that $D\left(q_{j}\right)$ is a $\gamma$-set of $H\left(q_{j}\right)$. Moreover, for each $v \in D\left(q_{j}\right),\left|\operatorname{epn}\left(v, D\left(q_{j}\right)\right)\right| \geq n+1$. Thus, $D\left(q_{j}\right)$ is the unique $\gamma$-set of $H\left(q_{j}\right)$, giving us that $\gamma\left(H\left(q_{j}\right)\right)=\left|D\left(q_{j}\right)\right|$.

Thus, we can now compute $\gamma(H-(\{v\} \times[n]))$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
\gamma(H-(\{v\} \times[n])) & =\sum_{i=1}^{m} \gamma\left(H\left(p_{i}\right)\right)+\sum_{j=1}^{k} \gamma\left(H\left(q_{j}\right)\right) \\
& =\sum_{i=1}^{m}\left(\left|D\left(p_{i}\right)\right|+1\right)+\sum_{j=1}^{k}\left|D\left(q_{j}\right)\right| \\
& =\gamma(H)+m-n \\
& \geq \gamma(H)+(n+1)-n \\
& =\gamma(H)+1 \\
& >\gamma(H)
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus, we see that statement (1) implies statement (3), and our proof is complete.

This result is useful in that if we are given a $\gamma$-set in a graph $T \square K_{n}$, we can immediately determine whether $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ simply by analyzing the $\gamma$-set. That is, all we must do is determine if the $\gamma$-set is stacked, and if so, count the number of external private neighbors for each vertex. However, there is a problem. If we are simply given a graph $T \square K_{n}$, to use this theorem, we must first find a $\gamma$-set for the graph. This may be difficult to do. Thus, this theorem is of limited use on its own. In Section 2.6 to follow, we will use this result to show that finding a $\gamma$-set in $T \square K_{n}$ is not required to determine whether $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$. We will show that analysis of a $\gamma$-set of $T$ will suffice.

### 2.5 Combining Graphs With Unique $\gamma$-sets

Suppose that $G_{1} \square K_{n}$ and $G_{2} \square K_{n}$ have unique minimum dominating sets. In this section, we consider the ways in which these two graphs can be combined to produce a new graph having a unique minimum dominating set. We discuss four operations. Throughout this section, $G_{1} \square K_{n}$ and $G_{2} \square K_{n}$, denoted $H_{1}$ and $H_{2}$ respectively, are graphs in $\mathcal{U}$ with $G_{1}$ and $G_{2}$ nontrivial. Let $D_{1}$ and $D_{2}$ denote the sets $U D\left(G_{1} \square K_{n}\right)$ and $U D\left(G_{2} \square K_{n}\right)$ respectively.

Operation 1. If $x \notin \pi_{G_{1}}\left(D_{1}\right)$ and $y \notin \pi_{G_{2}}\left(D_{2}\right)$, then $\left(\left(G_{1} \cup G_{2}\right)+x y\right) \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ and $U D\left(\left(\left(G_{1} \cup\right.\right.\right.$ $\left.\left.\left.G_{2}\right)+x y\right) \square K_{n}\right)=D_{1} \cup D_{2}$.

Proof. Let $H$ denote the graph $\left(\left(G_{1} \cup G_{2}\right)+x y\right) \square K_{n}$. First, we see that $D_{1} \cup D_{2}$ dominates all
of $H$. Let $D$ be a $\gamma$-set for $H$. It follows that

$$
|D| \leq\left|D_{1} \cup D_{2}\right|=\left|D_{1}\right|+\left|D_{2}\right|
$$

Without loss of generality, suppose that $\left|D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)\right| \leq\left|D_{1}\right|$. Since the only vertices of $H_{1}$ that could be dominated from outside of $H_{1}$ are elements of $\{x\} \times[n]$, we see that either $D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)$ dominates all of $H_{1}$, or $D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)$ fails to dominate a subset $B$ of $\{x\} \times[n]$.

First, suppose that $D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)$ dominates all of $H_{1}$. Since $H_{1}$ has a unique $\gamma$-set, and since we're assuming $\left|D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)\right| \leq\left|D_{1}\right|$, we have that $D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)=D_{1}$. However, if $D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)=D_{1}$, then we also have $D \cap V\left(H_{2}\right)=D_{2}$ since $x \notin \pi_{G_{1}}\left(D_{1}\right)$. Thus, in this case, we have that $D=D_{1} \cup D_{2}$.

Now suppose that $D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)$ fails to dominate a subset $B$ of $\{x\} \times[n]$. By Lemma 18, we have that $\left|D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)\right| \geq\left|D_{1}\right|$. Since $|D| \leq\left|D_{1}\right|+\left|D_{2}\right|$, we have that $\left|D \cap V\left(H_{2}\right)\right| \leq\left|D_{2}\right|$. Note, however, that $D \cap V\left(H_{2}\right)$ intersects $\{y\} \times[n]$, in which case we have a set of cardinality at most $\left|D_{2}\right|$ that is distinct from $D_{2}$ and dominates $H_{2}$. This contradicts the uniqueness of $D_{2}$. Our result now follows.

We have seen that $K_{1,3} \square K_{2} \in \mathcal{U}$. Operation 1 implies that we can connect two copies of $K_{1,3} \square K_{2}$ as in the Figure 2.5 below, and the result is still in $\mathcal{U}$.


Figure 2.5: Operation 1 example

Operation 2. Let $x \in \pi_{G_{1}}\left(D_{1}\right)$ and $y \in \pi_{G_{2}}\left(D_{2}\right)$. If $u$ is a new vertex in neither $G_{1}$ nor $G_{2}$, then $\left(\left(G_{1} \cup G_{2} \cup\{u\}\right)+\{u x, u y\}\right) \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ and $U D\left(\left(\left(G_{1} \cup G_{2}\right)+\{u x, u y\}\right) \square K_{n}\right)=D_{1} \cup D_{2}$.

Proof. Let $H$ denote the graph $\left(\left(G_{1} \cup G_{2} \cup\{u\}\right)+\{u x, u y\}\right) \square K_{n}$. First, note that $D_{1} \cup D_{2}$ dominates $H$. If $D$ is a $\gamma$-set of $H$ with $|D|<\left|D_{1}\right|+\left|D_{2}\right|$, then $D \cap(\{u\} \times[n]) \neq \emptyset$. Suppose that $\left\{\left(u, i_{1}\right),\left(u, i_{2}\right), \ldots,\left(u, i_{k}\right)\right\} \subseteq D$. In this case, the vertices in $\left\{\left(x, i_{1}\right),\left(x, i_{2}\right), \ldots,\left(x, i_{k}\right)\right\}$ and $\left\{\left(y, i_{1}\right),\left(y, i_{2}\right), \ldots,\left(y, i_{k}\right)\right\}$ need not be dominated from $H_{1}$ and $H_{2}$ respectively. However, by Lemma 19 , we know that $\left|D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)\right| \geq\left|D_{1}\right|$ and that $\left|D \cap V\left(H_{2}\right)\right| \geq\left|D_{2}\right|$. Thus, $|D| \geq$
$\left|D_{1}\right|+\left|D_{2}\right|+k>\left|D_{1} \cup D_{2}\right|$. Thus, no $\gamma$-set of $H$ intersects $\{u\} \times[n]$. Hence, any $\gamma$-set of $H$ intersects each of $V\left(H_{1}\right)$ and $V\left(H_{2}\right)$ in a $\gamma$-set, in which case $D=D_{1} \cup D_{2}$.

A visual example of Operation 2 is given in Figure 2.6


Figure 2.6: Operation 2 example

Before we discuss the next operation, we need the following lemma.
Lemma 22. Let $T$ be a tree, and let $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$. If $(v, i) \notin U D\left(T \square K_{n}\right)$ is adjacent to at least two elements of $U D\left(T \square K_{n}\right)$, then $(T-v) \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ and $U D\left((T-v) \square K_{n}\right)=U D\left(T \square K_{n}\right)$. Proof. Let $H^{\prime}$ denote the graph $(T-v) \square K_{n}$ and let $D$ denote the set $U D\left(T \square K_{n}\right)$. By Lemma 18, we know that $\gamma\left(H^{\prime}\right)=\gamma\left(T \square K_{n}\right)$. Thus, $D$ is a $\gamma$-set for $H^{\prime}$. We must show that $D$ is the only $\gamma$-set for $H^{\prime}$. Note that the removal of $(v, 1),(v, 2), \ldots,(v, n)$ from $T \square K_{n}$ breaks $T \square K_{n}$ into $k \geq 2$ components; call them $H_{1}, H_{2}, \ldots, H_{k}$.

We claim that for $i=1,2, \ldots k, D_{i}=D \cap V\left(H_{i}\right)$ is the unique $\gamma$-set for $H_{i}$. Without loss of generality, consider $D_{1}$. Clearly $D_{1}$ is a dominating set for $H_{1}$. If $D_{1}^{\prime}$ were a smaller dominating set of $H_{1}$, then $D_{1}^{\prime} \cup D_{2} \cup \cdots \cup D_{k}$ would be a smaller $\gamma$-set for $T \square K_{n}$. Thus, $D_{1}$ is a $\gamma$-set. By the same logic, $D_{1}$ is the unique $\gamma$-set for $H_{1}$.

Thus, each $H_{i}$ has $D_{i}$ as its unique minimum dominating set, in which case $H^{\prime}$ has $D=$ $D_{1} \cup D_{2} \cup \cdots \cup D_{k}$ as its unique $\gamma$-set.

Operation 3. Let $G_{2}$ be a tree. If $x \in \pi_{G_{1}}\left(D_{1}\right), y \notin \pi_{G_{2}}\left(D_{2}\right)$, and $y$ is a neighbor of at least two vertices in $\pi_{G_{2}}\left(D_{2}\right)$, then $\left(\left(G_{1} \cup G_{2}\right)+x y\right) \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ and $U D\left(\left(\left(G_{1} \cup G_{2}\right)+x y\right) \square K_{n}\right)=D_{1} \cup D_{2}$. Proof. Let $H$ denote the graph $\left(\left(G_{1} \cup G_{2}\right)+x y\right) \square K_{n}$. Note that $D_{1} \cup D_{2}$ dominates $H$. Let $D$ be a $\gamma$-set of $H$. Suppose that $(\{y\} \times[n]) \cap D \neq \emptyset$. This implies that some subset of $\{x\} \times[n]$ will be dominated from outside of $H_{1}$. By Lemma 19, we still have that $\left|D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)\right| \geq\left|D_{1}\right|$. Additionally, $D \cap V\left(H_{2}\right)$ dominates $H_{2}$, in which case $\left|D \cap V\left(H_{2}\right)\right|>\left|D_{2}\right|$ since $D_{2}$ is the unique $\gamma$-set for $H_{2}$ and
$y \notin \pi_{G_{2}}\left(D_{2}\right)$. Thus, we have $|D|>\left|D_{1} \cup D_{2}\right|$. This implies that no $\gamma$-set of $H$ intersects $\{y\} \times[n]$. Hence, if $D$ is a $\gamma$-set for $H$, then $D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)=D_{1}$. Lemma 22 then implies that $D \cap V\left(H_{2}\right)=D_{2}$. Thus, $D_{1} \cup D_{2}$ is the unique $\gamma$-set for $H$.

An example of Operation 3 is shown below.


Figure 2.7: Operation 3 example

Operation 4. Let $G_{1}$ and $G_{2}$ be trees. If $x \in \pi_{G_{1}}\left(D_{1}\right)$ and $y \in \pi_{G_{2}}\left(D_{2}\right)$, then $\left(\left(G_{1} \cup G_{2}\right)+\{x y\}\right)$ $K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ and $U D\left(\left(\left(G_{1} \cup G_{2}\right)+\{x y\}\right) \square K_{n}\right)=D_{1} \cup D_{2}$.

Proof. Once again, let $H$ denote the graph $\left(\left(G_{1} \cup G_{2}\right)+\{x y\}\right) \square K_{n}$. Since $D_{1} \cup D_{2}$ dominates $H$, we have that $\gamma(H) \leq\left|D_{1} \cup D_{2}\right|=\left|D_{1}\right|+\left|D_{2}\right|$. Let $A$ denote the set $\{x\} \times[n]$, let $B$ denote the set $\{y\} \times[n]$, and suppose that $D$ is a $\gamma$-set for $H$.

- If $A \subseteq D$ and $B \subseteq D$, then $D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)$ and $D \cap V\left(H_{2}\right)$ are $\gamma$-sets for $H_{1}$ and $H_{2}$, respectively, in which case $D=D_{1} \cup D_{2}$.
- Suppose that $D \cap A=\emptyset$. This implies that $D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)$ dominates $H_{1}-A$. However, by Theorem 21, we know that $\gamma\left(H_{1}-A\right)>\gamma\left(H_{1}\right)=\left|D_{1}\right|$. Additionally, in this case $D \cap V\left(H_{2}\right)$ is a $\gamma$-set of $H_{2}$ implying that $D \cap H_{2}=D_{2}$. Thus, we have $|D|>\left|D_{1}\right|+\left|D_{2}\right|=\left|D_{1} \cup D_{2}\right|$. The same contradiction arises if $D \cap B=\emptyset$.
- This leaves us with one case to consider. Without loss of generality, suppose that $0<|D \cap A|<$ $|A|$ and that $D \cap B \neq \emptyset$. In this case, $D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)$ dominates $H_{1}$ and $D \cap V\left(H_{2}\right)$ dominates $H_{2}$. However, since $D_{1}$ and $D_{2}$ are the unique $\gamma$-sets for $H_{1}$ and $H_{2}$ respectively, and since
$A \subseteq D_{1}$, we have that $\left|D \cap V\left(H_{1}\right)\right|>\left|D_{1}\right|$ and that $\left|D \cap V\left(H_{2}\right)\right| \geq\left|D_{2}\right|$. Thus, we have $|D|>\left|D_{1} \cup D_{2}\right|$, a contradiction.

Thus, we have $D=D_{1} \cup D_{2}$, which implies $D_{1} \cup D_{2}$ is the unique $\gamma$-set for $H$.

Our final visual example, of Operation 4, is below.


Figure 2.8: Operation 4 example

### 2.6 First Main Result

We are now able to prove our first main result, which we restate for your convenience.

Theorem 6. Let $n$ be a positive integer, let $T$ be a nontrivial tree, and let $D$ be a $\gamma$-set of $T$. The graph $T \square K_{n}$ is in $\mathcal{U}$ if and only if for all $v \in D,|e p n(v, D)| \geq n+1$.

Proof. First, suppose that $T \square K_{n}$ has a unique $\gamma$-set, denoted $U D$. Since $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$, Proposition 10 implies that $T$ also has a unique $\gamma$-set. Hence, our $\gamma$-set $D$ of $T$ is the unique $\gamma$-set of $T$. Moreover, by our observations following Proposition 10, we see that $U D=D \times V\left(K_{n}\right)$. By Lemma 12, for every element $w \in U D,|\operatorname{epn}(w, U D)| \geq n+1$. Since $U D$ satisfies the stacked property, this implies that every element $v \in D$ also satisfies $|e p n(v, D)| \geq n+1$. Thus, we see that if $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$, then for all $v \in D,|\operatorname{epn}(v, D)| \geq n+1$.

Now suppose that for all $v \in D,|e p n(v, D)| \geq n+1$. First note that since $n$ is a positive integer, every vertex $v \in D$ has at least two private neighbors other than themselves. Thus, by Theorem 20, $D$ is the unique $\gamma$-set of $T$. Let $H$ be the graph $T \square K_{n}$, and let $D^{\prime}=D \times[n]$. Since $D$ is a dominating set of $T, D^{\prime}$ is clearly a dominating set of $H$. Futhermore, since for all $v \in D$, $|e p n(v, D)| \geq n+1$, we see that for all $w \in D^{\prime},\left|e p n\left(w, D^{\prime}\right)\right| \geq n+1$. Thus, if we can prove that $D^{\prime}$ is a $\gamma$-set for $H$, then Theorem 21 will imply that $D^{\prime}$ is the unique $\gamma$-set for $H$. We show this by induction on $\gamma(T)=|D|$.

The base case is given by $\gamma(T)=1$. If $\gamma(T)=1$, then $T=K_{1, m}$ with $m \geq n+1$ where the result holds. Thus, assume the result holds whenever $\gamma(T)<r$. Suppose that $\gamma(T)=r$. Consider a diametral path in $T$, call it $v_{1} v_{2} \cdots v_{k}$. Note that $v_{k}$ is a leaf and is not an element of $D$. This implies that $v_{k-1} \in D$. Since $v_{k-1}$ has at least $n+1$ external private neighbors with respect to $D$, we see that $v_{k-1}$ is adjacent to at least $n-1$ leaves besides $v_{k}$. Let $A$ be the set $\left\{v_{k-1}\right\} \cup \operatorname{epn}\left(v_{k-1}, D\right)$ and let $B=\left\{v \in N\left(v_{k-1}\right): v \notin D,|N(v) \cap D| \geq 2\right\}$. We note that $B$ equals either the empty set or $\left\{v_{k-2}\right\}$. By Theorem 20, $\left\{v_{k-1}\right\}$ and $D-\left\{v_{k-1}\right\}$ are the unique minimum dominating sets for $T\langle A\rangle$ and $T-(A \cup B)$ respectively. By our induction hypothesis, $\left\{v_{k-1}\right\} \times[n]$ and $D^{\prime}-\left(\left\{v_{k-1}\right\} \times[n]\right)$ are the unique minimum dominating sets for $T\langle A\rangle \square K_{n}$ and $(T-(A \cup B)) \square K_{n}$ respectively. Our graph $H$ can be reconstructed from $T\langle A\rangle \square K_{n}$ and $(T-(A \cup B)) \square K_{n}$ by performing at least one of the operations discussed in Section 5 above. Hence, not only is $D^{\prime}$ a $\gamma$-set for $H$, but it is also the unique $\gamma$-set for $H$.

Theorem 6 implies that in order to determine whether $T$$K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ it is sufficient to consider $T$ alone through the following procedure. First, find a $\gamma$-set in $T$, call it $D$. Next, for each vertex $v \in D$, determine the number of external private neighbors $v$ has with respect to $D$. Let $m=\min _{v \in D}|\operatorname{epn}(v, D)|$. If $m=1$, then Theorem 20 implies that $T \notin \mathcal{U}$. If $T \notin \mathcal{U}$, then $T \square K_{n} \notin \mathcal{U}$ by Proposition 10. If $m \geq 2$, then Theorem 20 implies that $D$ is the unique $\gamma$-set of $T$, and Theorem 6 implies that $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ if and only if $m \geq n+1$. Notice that this is an improvement upon Theorem 21 since finding a $\gamma$-set in $T$ can be done in linear time (see [15]). Thus, we ultimately see that the problem of determining for which $K_{n}, T \square K_{n}$ has a unique minimum dominating set can be solved in polynomial time.

We now consider an example of the procedure outlined above. Consider the tree $T$ in Figure 2.9 below. The set $D=\{u, v, w\}$ is a $\gamma$-set for $T$. We see that $|e p n(u, D)|=3,|e p n(v, D)|=5$, and $|e p n(w, D)|=6$. Thus, according to Theorem $6, T \square K_{1}$, and $T \square K_{2}$ each have a unique $\gamma$-set. However, $T \square K_{n} \notin \mathcal{U}$ for $n \geq 3$.

| $d=\|V(T)\|$ | $n=1$ | $n=2$ | $n=3$ | $n=4$ | $n=5$ | $n=6$ | $n=7$ | $n=8$ | $n=9$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 2 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 3 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 4 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 5 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 6 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 7 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 8 | 6 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| 9 | 11 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 | 0 |
| 10 | 22 | 6 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 0 |
| 11 | 38 | 7 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| 12 | 75 | 13 | 6 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| 13 | 153 | 23 | 7 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| 14 | 308 | 40 | 9 | 6 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| 15 | 616 | 61 | 14 | 7 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| 16 | 1310 | 106 | 25 | 9 | 6 | 3 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| 17 | 2776 | 188 | 41 | 10 | 7 | 4 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| 18 | 5884 | 351 | 63 | 16 | 9 | 6 | 3 | 1 | 1 |
| 19 | 12697 | 609 | 91 | 26 | 10 | 7 | 4 | 1 | 1 |
| 20 | 27810 | 1073 | 140 | 43 | 12 | 9 | 6 | 3 | 1 |
| 21 | 60771 | 1936 | 229 | 64 | 17 | 10 | 7 | 4 | 1 |

Table 2.1: The number of trees $T$ on $d$ vertices for which $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$


Figure 2.9: Tree Example

By applying this procedure to every tree on $d$ vertices, we can enumerate the number of trees on $d$ vertices for which $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$. Table 2.1 presents the results of this work. We invite the interested reader to determine a closed form expression for the number of trees on $d$ vertices for which $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$.

### 2.7 Repeated Products

Up to this point, we have only considered unique $\gamma$-sets in $G \square K_{n}$. In this section, we consider graphs $G \square K_{n_{1}} \square K_{n_{2}} \square \cdots \square K_{n_{r}}$. A Cartesian product of complete graphs is called a Hamming graph. Thus, we can alternatively say that in this section we are considering unique minimum dominating sets in the Cartesian product of a nontrivial graph and a Hamming graph. As notational convenience, if the Cartesian product of $m K_{n}$ factors is performed, we simplify the notation $K_{n} \square K_{n} \square \cdots \square K_{n}$ to $K_{n}^{m}$. According to this convention, the $n$-dimensional hypercube $Q_{n}$ is denoted $K_{2}^{n}$. Our first result is the following.

Lemma 23. If $G \square K_{n}^{m} \in \mathcal{U}$, then $U D\left(G \square K_{n}^{m}\right)=U D(G) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$.
Proof. As noted just after the proof of Proposition 10, if $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$, then $U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)=U D(G) \times$ $[n]$. Thus, we see that

$$
U D\left(G \square K_{n}^{m}\right)=U D\left(G \square K_{n}^{m-1} \square K_{n}\right)=U D\left(G \square K_{n}^{m-1}\right) \times[n] .
$$

By induction, we see that $U D\left(G \square K_{n}^{m}\right)=U D(G) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$.
Additionally, since the Cartesian product is both commutative and associative, Proposition 10 gives us the following result.

Proposition 24. If $G \square K_{n}^{m} \in \mathcal{U}$, then $G \square K_{n_{1}} \square K_{n_{2}} \square \cdots \square K_{n_{r}} \in \mathcal{U}$ for $1 \leq n_{i} \leq n$ and $1 \leq i \leq r \leq m$.

Proof. Suppose that $G \square K_{n}^{m} \in \mathcal{U}$. By associativity, $\left(G \square K_{n}^{m-1}\right) \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$. By Proposition 10, we then have that $\left(G \square K_{n}^{m-1}\right) \square K_{n_{1}} \in \mathcal{U}$ so long as $1 \leq n_{1} \leq n$. By commutativity, we have that $\left(G \square K_{n_{1}}\right) \square K_{n}^{m-1} \in \mathcal{U}$. By induction, our result follows.

As a result of Proposition 24, in order to determine whether $G \square K_{n_{1}} \square K_{n_{2}} \square \cdots \square K_{n_{r}} \in$ $\mathcal{U}$, it may suffice to consider whether $G \square K_{n}^{r} \in \mathcal{U}$ where $n=\max \left\{n_{1}, n_{2}, \ldots, n_{r}\right\}$. Thus, we are motivated to define the following parameter.

Definition 17. Let $G \in \mathcal{U}$ and let $U_{n}^{\square}(G)$ denote the integer $m$ such that $G \square K_{n}^{m} \in \mathcal{U}$, but $G \square K_{n}^{m+1} \notin \mathcal{U}$. If $G \square K_{n}^{m} \notin \mathcal{U}$ for any $m \geq 1$, define $U_{n}^{\square}(G)=0$, while if $G \square K_{n}^{m} \in \mathcal{U}$ for all $m \geq 1$, define $U_{n}^{\square}(G)=\infty$.

As an illustration of this definition, consider the following examples. The graph $K_{1,2} \in \mathcal{U}$ but $K_{1,2} \square K_{2} \notin \mathcal{U}$ (see Figure 2.10). Thus, $U_{2}^{\square}\left(K_{1,2}\right)=0$. When we consider the graph $K_{1,3}$, we see that $K_{1,3} \square K_{2} \in \mathcal{U}$ but $K_{1,3} \square K_{2}^{2} \notin \mathcal{U}$. Hence, $U_{2}^{\square}\left(K_{1,3}\right)=1$. Finally, when considering the graph $K_{1,4}$, we see that $K_{1,4} \square K_{2}^{2} \in \mathcal{U}$, but $K_{1,4} \square K_{2}^{3} \notin \mathcal{U}$. Thus, $U_{2}^{\square}\left(K_{1,4}\right)=2$.

$K_{1,2}$


Figure 2.10: $K_{1,2} \in \mathcal{U}$ but $K_{1,2} \square K_{2} \notin \mathcal{U}$

We now determine $U_{n}^{\square}\left(K_{1, p}\right)$ for $n \geq 2$. For notational purposes, let $V\left(K_{1, p}\right)=\{0,1, \ldots, p\}$ with 0 denoting the support vertex (non-leaf). Additionally, denote the vertices of $K_{n}^{m}$ as strings of length $m$ over the alphabet $[n]$. By the $j$ th cube of $K_{1, p} \square K_{n}^{m}$, we mean the subgraph of $K_{1, p} \square K_{n}^{m}$ induced by $\{j\} \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$. The zeroth cube will be referred to as the central cube, while all other cubes will be referred to as the outer cubes.

Proposition 25. If $2 \leq p \leq n$, then $U_{n}^{\square}\left(K_{1, p}\right)=0$. If $p>n \geq 2$, then $U_{n}^{\square}\left(K_{1, p}\right)=\left\lfloor\frac{p-2}{n-1}\right\rfloor$.
Proof. By Theorem 6, we see that if $2 \leq p \leq n$, then $K_{1, p} \square K_{n} \notin \mathcal{U}$. Hence, in this instance, $U_{n}^{\square}\left(K_{1, p}\right)=0$ as claimed.

Suppose then that $p>n$. Let $m=\left\lfloor\frac{p-2}{n-1}\right\rfloor$, and consider $K_{1, p} \square K_{n}^{m}$. Let $D$ be the set $\{0\} \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$, and note that $D$ is certainly a dominating set for $K_{1, p} \square K_{n}^{m}$. Suppose that $D^{\prime}$ is a $\gamma-$ set for $K_{1, p} \square K_{n}^{m}$ and that for some $k>0,\left|D-D^{\prime}\right|=k$. In $K_{n}^{m}$, every vertex is of degree $(n-1) m$. Thus, $D^{\prime}$ contains at least $\left\lceil\frac{k}{(n-1) m+1}\right\rceil$ vertices from each of the $p$ outer cubes of $K_{1, p} \square K_{n}^{m}$. Hence, we see that

$$
\left|D^{\prime}\right| \geq n^{m}-k+(p)\left\lceil\frac{k}{(n-1) m+1}\right\rceil .
$$

Since $m<\frac{p-1}{n-1}$, we see that $(n-1) m+1<p$ in which case $(p)\left\lceil\frac{k}{(n-1) m+1}\right\rceil>k$. Hence $\left|D^{\prime}\right|>n^{m}$, a contradiction. Thus, $D$ is the unique $\gamma$-set for $K_{1, p} \square K_{n}^{m}$.

Now consider $K_{1, p} \square K_{n}^{m+1}$. Once again, $D=\{0\} \times V\left(K_{n}^{m+1}\right)$ is a dominating set for
$K_{1, p} \square K_{n}^{m+1}$. Construct a new set $D^{\prime}$ from $D$ by deleting $(0,11 \cdots 1)$ and all of its neighbors in the central cube from $D$. Since $(m+1) \geq 2,\left|D^{\prime}\right|>0$. Thus, the only vertex of the central cube not dominated by $D^{\prime}$ is $(0,11 \cdots 1)$. Let $D^{\prime \prime}=D^{\prime} \cup\{(i, 11 \cdots 1) \mid 1 \leq i \leq p\} . D^{\prime \prime}$ is a dominating set for $K_{1, p} \square K_{n}^{m+1}$. Additionally, we see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|D^{\prime \prime}\right| & =|D|-[1+(n-1)(m+1)]+p \\
& \leq|D|-\left[1+(n-1) \frac{p-1}{n-1}\right]+p \\
& =|D|-p+p \\
& =|D|
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence, we have constructed a dominating set $D^{\prime \prime}$ distinct from $D$ of cardinality at most $|D|$. Thus, $K_{1, p} \square K_{n}^{m+1}$ cannot have a unique $\gamma$-set by Lemma 23. Our result now follows.

Proposition 25 provides us with the following result.

Lemma 26. If $G \square K_{n}^{m} \in \mathcal{U}$, then for all $v \in U D\left(G \square K_{n}^{m}\right)$, $\left|e p n\left(v, U D\left(G \square K_{n}^{m}\right)\right)\right| \geq m(n-1)+2$. Proof. For notational convenience, let $D$ denote the set $U D\left(G \square K_{n}^{m}\right)$ and let $D^{\prime}$ denote the set $U D(G)$. Recall that by Lemma 23, $D=D^{\prime} \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$. This implies that if $v \in D^{\prime}$ with epn $\left(v, D^{\prime}\right)=$ $\left\{p_{1}, p_{2}, \ldots, p_{k}\right\}$, then for all $x \in V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right),(v, x) \in D$ with $\operatorname{epn}((v, x), D)=\left\{\left(p_{1}, x\right),\left(p_{2}, x\right), \ldots,\left(p_{k}, x\right)\right\}$. For the sake of contradiction, suppose that $(u, w) \in D$ has epn $((u, w), D)=\left\{\left(p_{1}, w\right),\left(p_{2}, w\right), \ldots,\left(p_{j}, w\right)\right\}$ for some $j<m(n-1)+2$. Since $U_{n}^{\square}\left(K_{1, j}\right)<m$, this implies that the subgraph of $G \square K_{n}^{m}$ induced by $\left\{u, p_{1}, p_{2}, \ldots, p_{j}\right\} \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$ has a $\gamma$-set, call it $B$, distinct from $\{u\} \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$. In that case, $\left(D-\left(\{u\} \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)\right)\right) \cup B$ is a dominating set for $G \square K_{n}^{m}$ distinct from $D$ of cardinality at most $|D|$, a contradiction.

This lemma, along with Theorem 6 allows us to classify the trees $T$ for which $T \square K_{n}^{m}$ has a unique $\gamma$-set. For notational purposes, if $v \in V(T)$, then we let the $v t h$ cube of $T \square K_{n}^{m}$ denote the subgraph of $T \square K_{n}^{m}$ induced by $\{v\} \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$.

Theorem 27. Let $n \geq 2, m \geq 1$, and let $T$ be a tree. The Cartesian product $T \square K_{n}^{m}$ has a unique $\gamma$-set if and only if $T \square K_{m(n-1)+1}$ has a unique $\gamma$-set.

Proof. First, suppose that $T \square K_{n}^{m} \in \mathcal{U}$. By Lemma 23, $U D\left(T \square K_{n}^{m}\right)=U D(T) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$. By Lemma 26, we know that for each $v \in U D\left(T \square K_{n}^{m}\right)$,
$\left|e p n\left(v, U D\left(T \square K_{n}^{m}\right)\right)\right| \geq m(n-1)+2$. This implies that for each $w \in U D(T),|e p n(w, U D(T))| \geq$ $m(n-1)+2$. By Theorem 6 , it follows that $T \square K_{m(n-1)+1}$ has a unique $\gamma$-set.

Now suppose that $T \square K_{m(n-1)+1} \in \mathcal{U}$. By Proposition 10 and Theorem 6, we see that $T$ has a unique $\gamma$-set $S$ so that every element in $S$ has at least $m(n-1)+2$ external private neighbors with respect to $S$. Consider then $T \square K_{n}^{m}$. Note that the set $S \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$ is a dominating set for $T \square K_{n}^{m}$. We must show that it is a $\gamma$-set for $T \square K_{n}^{m}$, and that it is the unique $\gamma$-set for $T \square K_{n}^{m}$.

We proceed by induction on $\gamma(T)$. If $\gamma(T)=1$, then $T$ is a star $K_{1, p}$ with $p \geq m(n-1)+2$. By Proposition 25, we see that $T \square K_{n}^{m}$ has $U D(T) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$ as its unique $\gamma$-set. Thus, suppose the result has been proven whenever $\gamma(T)<q$. Let $T$ be a tree such that $\gamma(T)=q$ and such that $T \square K_{m(n-1)+1}$ has a unique $\gamma$-set. Let $S$ be the unique $\gamma$-set for $T$. We know that for all $x \in S$, $|e p n(x, S)| \geq m(n-1)+2$. Consider a diametral path $x_{1} x_{2} \ldots x_{t-1} x_{t} x_{t+1}$ in $T$. Note that $x_{t} \in S$ and that $t \geq 3$.

## Case One

First, suppose that $x_{t-1} \notin \operatorname{epn}\left(x_{t}, S\right)$. In this case, since $\left|e p n\left(x_{t}, S\right)\right| \geq m(n-1)+2$, we see that $x_{t}$ is adjacent to at least $m(n-1)+2$ leaves. Thus, by the proof of Proposition 25, every vertex of the $x_{t}$ th cube in $T \square K_{n}^{m}$ will be selected for inclusion in every $\gamma$-set of $T \square K_{n}^{m}$. Let $T^{\prime}$ denote the tree obtained by removing $x_{t}$ and all of its private neighbors with respect to $S$ from $T$. Note that by Lemma $9, T^{\prime} \in \mathcal{U}$ with $U D\left(T^{\prime}\right)=S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}$. Additionally, observe that if $x \in S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}$, then $\operatorname{epn}\left(x, S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \supseteq \operatorname{epn}(x, S)$. Thus, by Theorem 6 , we also see that $T^{\prime} \square K_{m(n-1)+1} \in \mathcal{U}$. Since $\gamma\left(T^{\prime}\right)<\gamma(T)$, our induction hypothesis implies that $T^{\prime} \square K_{n}^{m} \in \mathcal{U}$ and that $U D\left(T^{\prime} \square K_{n}^{m}\right)=$ $\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$.

Suppose then that $D$ is a $\gamma$-set for $T \square K_{n}^{m}$ and that $D \neq S \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$. By our observations above, we know that $\left\{x_{t}\right\} \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right) \subseteq D$. Let $B=D-\left(\left\{x_{t}\right\} \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)\right)$ and note that $B \subseteq$ $V\left(T^{\prime} \square K_{n}^{m}\right)$. If $B$ dominates $T^{\prime} \square K_{n}^{m}$, then since $U D\left(T^{\prime} \square K_{n}^{m}\right)=\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$ and since $B \neq\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$, this implies that $|B|>\left|\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)\right|$. This, however, implies that $S \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$ is a smaller cardinality dominating set for $T \square K_{n}^{m}$, a contradiction.

Thus, assume that $B$ does not dominate $T^{\prime} \square K_{n}^{m}$. Since $D$ is a dominating set of $T \square K_{n}^{m}$, this implies that $B$ fails to dominate some subset of the $x_{t-1}$-cube in $T^{\prime} \square K_{n}^{m}$. In particular, this implies that some subset of the $x_{t-1}$-cube is not contained in $B$. We consider two sub cases.

## Subcase One

Suppose that $x_{t-1} \notin S$.

- First, suppose that $N\left(x_{t-1}\right)=\left\{x_{t-2}, x_{t}\right\}$. Since $x_{t-1} \notin e p n\left(x_{t}, S\right)$, this implies that $x_{t-2} \in S$. Apply Lemma 9 to $T$, and remove the edge $x_{t-2} x_{t-1}$. It follows that $T^{\prime}-x_{t-1} \in \mathcal{U}$ and that $U D\left(T^{\prime}-x_{t-1}\right)=S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}$. This further implies, by the same logic as above, that $\left(T^{\prime}-x_{t-1}\right) \square K_{n}^{m} \in \mathcal{U}$ with unique $\gamma$-set given by $\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$. Note that since $B$ does not dominate all of the $x_{t-1}$-cube in $T^{\prime} \square K_{n}^{m}$, this implies that $B$ does not contain all of the $x_{t-2 \text {-cube. }}$

If $B$ contains no vertices from the $x_{t-1}$-cube, then $B$ is a dominating set for $\left(T^{\prime}-x_{t-1}\right) \square K_{n}^{m}$ distinct from $\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$. This contradicts our assumption that $D$ was a $\gamma$-set for $T \square K_{n}^{m}$.

Hence, we see that $B$ contains some subset of the $x_{t-1}$-cube. Let $\left\{\left(x_{t-1}, p_{1}\right),\left(x_{t-1}, p_{2}\right), \ldots,\left(x_{t-1}, p_{j}\right)\right\} \subseteq B$. This implies that

$$
B \cap\left\{\left(x_{t-2}, p_{1}\right),\left(x_{t-2}, p_{2}\right), \ldots,\left(x_{t-2}, p_{j}\right)\right\}=\emptyset
$$

since otherwise $D$ would not be a $\gamma-$ set for $T \square K_{n}^{m}$. Thus, consider the set

$$
\left(B-\left\{\left(x_{t-1}, p_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(x_{t-1}, p_{j}\right)\right\}\right) \cup\left\{\left(x_{t-2}, p_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(x_{t-2}, p_{j}\right)\right\} .
$$

This is a dominating set for $\left(T^{\prime}-x_{t-1}\right) \square K_{n}^{m}$ distinct from $\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$, a contradiction.

- Now suppose that $x_{t-1}$ is adjacent to a vertex, call it $y$, not on the diametral path. First, note that $y \in S$. If $y \notin S$, then since $x_{t-1} \notin S, y$ would have a neighbor in $S$ which, with its external private neighbors, could be used to create a longer path in $T$. In particular, any neighbors of $x_{t-1}$ in $T$ not on the diametral path are in $S$ and have only leaf neighbors. Since our initial assumption was that each element of $S$ has at least $m(n-1)+2$ external private neighbors, this implies that $y$ has $m(n-1)+2$ leaf-neighbors in $T$. Hence, by the same logic as applied to $x_{t}$ above, every vertex of the $y$-cube will be contained in every $\gamma$-set for $T \square K_{n}^{m}$. However, this implies that $\{y\} \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right) \subseteq D$ which further implies that $B$ dominates $T^{\prime} \square K_{n}^{m}$, a contradiction.

Thus, in both cases, $x_{t-1} \notin S$ leads to a contradiction.
Subcase Two

Suppose now that $x_{t-1} \in S$. This implies that $\left|e p n\left(x_{t-1}, S\right)\right| \geq m(n-1)+2$ by our earlier assumption. If $x_{t-1}$ has an external private neighbor other than $x_{t-2}$ that is not a leaf, then a longer path in $T$ can be found. Hence, we see that $x_{t-1}$ has at least $m(n-1)+1$ leaf-neighbors in $T$, call them $l_{1}, l_{2}, \ldots, l_{r}$. Note that if $r \geq m(n-1)+2$, then every vertex of the $x_{t-1}$-cube will be contained in every $\gamma$-set of $T \square K_{n}^{m}$ implying that $B$ is a dominating set for $T^{\prime} \square K_{n}^{m}$, a contradiction.

Thus, we see that $x_{t-1}$ has exactly $m(n-1)+1$ leaf-neighbors and $x_{t-2} \in \operatorname{epn}\left(x_{t-1}, S\right)$. Recall that some subset of the $x_{t-1}$-cube in $T \square K_{n}^{m}$ is not contained in $B$. To be specific, assume $k$ vertices of the $x_{t-1}$-cube are not contained in $B$. This implies that at least $\left\lceil\frac{k}{m(n-1)+1}\right\rceil$ vertices from each of the $l_{1}, l_{2}, \ldots, l_{r}$-cubes are contained in $B$. Additionally, the vertices in the $x_{t-2}$-cube that are adjacent to vertices in $\left(\left\{x_{t-1}\right\} \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)\right)-B$ will be dominated by vertices outside of the $x_{t-1}$-cube. Since

$$
[m(n-1)+1] \cdot\left\lceil\frac{k}{m(n-1)+1}\right\rceil \geq k
$$

we see that $B$ contains exactly $k$ vertices from the $l_{1}, l_{2}, \ldots, l_{r}$-cubes in total, since otherwise a smaller dominating set for $T \square K_{n}^{m}$ could be constructed. Consider the set obtained from $B$ by removing the $k$ vertices from the $l_{1}, l_{2}, \ldots, l_{r}$-cubes and including the $k$ missing vertices from the $x_{t-1}$-cube. This set will be a dominating set for $T^{\prime} \square K_{n}^{m}$ distinct from $\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$, a contradiction.

## Case Two

Finally, suppose that $x_{t-1} \in \operatorname{epn}\left(x_{t}, S\right)$. In this case, $x_{t}$ is adjacent to at least $m(n-1)+1$ leaves, call them $l_{1}, l_{2}, \ldots, l_{p}$. Note that the only neighbors of $x_{t-1}$ are $x_{t}$ and $x_{t-2}$. If $x_{t-1}$ had any other neighbors, either a longer path in $T$ could be found, or $x_{t-1}$ would not be an external private neighbor of $x_{t}$ with respect to $S$.

Suppose that $D$ is a $\gamma$-set of $T \square K_{n}^{m}$ which does not contain $k$ vertices of the $x_{t}$ th cube. This implies that $D$ contains at least $\left\lceil\frac{k}{(n-1) m+1}\right\rceil$ vertices from each of the $l_{1}, l_{2}, \ldots, l_{p}$-cubes. In fact, if $(m(n-1)+1)\left\lceil\frac{k}{(n-1) m+1}\right\rceil>k$, then we have reached a contradiction since a smaller dominating set for $T \square K_{n}^{m}$ could be found simply by including every vertex of the $x_{t}$ th cube. In particular, this implies that $(m(n-1)+1)\left\lceil\frac{k}{m(n-1)+1}\right\rceil=k$.

We now claim that $D$ contains at least one vertex from the $x_{t-1}$-cube. To see this, first note that the tree $T^{\prime \prime}$ defined by $T^{\prime \prime}=T-\left\{x_{t}, x_{t-1}, l_{1}, \ldots, l_{p}\right\}$ belongs to $\mathcal{U}$ with $U D\left(T^{\prime \prime}\right)=S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}$. Additionally, since $\operatorname{epn}\left(x, S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right)=\operatorname{epn}(x, S)$ for all $x \in S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}$, Theorem 6 implies that
$T^{\prime \prime} \square K_{m(n-1)+1} \in \mathcal{U}$. Thus, our induction hypothesis implies that $T^{\prime \prime} \square K_{n}^{m}$ has a unique $\gamma$-set given by $\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$. If no vertices from the $x_{t-1}$-cube are included in $D$, then

$$
D \cap V\left(T^{\prime \prime} \square K_{n}^{m}\right)=\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)
$$

This, however, results in at least $k$ vertices of the $x_{t-1}$-cube being undominated by $D$ since $x_{t-2} \notin$ $S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}$. This is a contradiction.

Thus, $D$ contains at least one vertex from the $x_{t-1}$-cube. If we "shift" these vertices to their corresponding positions in the $x_{t-2}$-cube, remove the vertices from $D$ in the $l_{1}, l_{2}, \ldots, l_{p}$-cubes, and add in the missing vertices from the $x_{t}$-cube, we will create a $\gamma$-set $D^{\prime}$ distinct from $D$ which induces a $\gamma$-set distinct from $\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$ on the subgraph $T^{\prime \prime} \square K_{n}^{m}$, a contradiction.

Hence, if $D$ is a $\gamma$-set for $T \square K_{n}^{m}$, then every vertex of the $x_{t}$-cube is included in $D$. By the logic applied above, this implies that $S \times V\left(K_{n}^{m}\right)$ is the unique $\gamma$-set for $T \square K_{n}^{m}$.

Thus, we see that if $T \square K_{m(n-1)+1} \in \mathcal{U}$, then $T \square K_{n}^{m} \in \mathcal{U}$.

Before we conclude, we note that Theorem 27 and Theorem 6 together imply the following corollary concerning hypercubes.

Corollary 28. Let $T$ be a nontrivial tree, and let $m \geq 1$. The following conditions are equivalent.

- $T \square Q_{m} \in \mathcal{U}$.
- $T \square K_{m+1} \in \mathcal{U}$.
- Thas a $\gamma$-set $D$ such that for all $v \in D,|e p n(v, D)| \geq m+2$.

As we observed above, since a $\gamma$-set in a tree can be found in linear time (see [15]), the problem of determining for which $m, T \square Q_{m} \in \mathcal{U}$ can be solved in polynomial time.

### 2.8 Moving Forward

In this chapter, we considered unique minimum dominating sets. In the next chapter we turn our attention to unique minimum independent dominating sets. We will see that there are many interesting correspondences between the results in this chapter and the results in the next. In Chapter 4 , we will then expand upon the results of Chapters 2 and 3 to discuss unique $\gamma$-sets and $i$-sets in graphs $G \square H$ and $G \times H$ where $H$ is a vertex-transitive graph.

## Chapter 3

## Unique minimum independent dominating sets

### 3.1 Introduction

In this chapter we consider graphs having a unique minimum independent dominating set. As we saw in the previous chapter, graphs having a unique minimum dominating set have been much studied. Graphs containing a unique minimum independent dominating set have received less attention. In [12], the authors discussed a hereditary class of graphs containing all graphs $G$ for which every induced subgraph of $G$ has a unique $i$-set if and only if it has a unique $\gamma$-set. Unique $i$-sets in trees $T$ satisfying $\gamma(T)=i(T)$ were also considered. In Chapter 5 , we consider the maximum number of edges in a graph having a unique $i$-set of cardinality 2 . We note that minimum independent dominating sets can also be viewed as maximal independent sets of minimum cardinality. Quite a bit of work has been done on graphs having a unique maximum independent set, and, in general, the total number of maximal independent sets in a given graph. We direct the reader towards [28], [36], [35], [11], and [37] for just a few examples of such work.

In this chapter, we begin in Section 3.2 by discussing the effects of deleting a vertex, or the closed neighborhood of a vertex, from a graph having a unique minimum independent dominating set. We then turn our attention to trees in Section 3.3, where we strengthen some of our earlier results. In Section 3.4, we consider a collection of operations which can be used to combine two graphs
having a unique $i$-set to produce a new graph also having a unique $i$-set. Finally, in Section 3.5, we use these operations to characterize those trees having a unique minimum independent dominating set. As in Chapter 2, the work in this chapter is a more thorough discussion of the work in [21]. Any results here not already referenced can be assumed to be a result from this paper.

As notational conventions, we let $\mathcal{U I}$ represent the class of graphs having a unique minimum independent dominating set. If $G \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$, we let $I(G)$ denote the unique $i$-set of $G$.

### 3.2 Deleting vertices and closed neighborhoods

In [12], the authors prove the following.
Lemma 29 ([12]). If any graph $G$ has a unique $i$-set $I(G)$, then every vertex in $I(G)$ fulfills either $|e p n(x, I(G))|=0$ or $|e p n(x, I(G))| \geq 2$.

We are thus motivated to make the following definitions.
Definition 18. Given a graph $G \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ and its unique $i$-set $I(G)$, we define the following sets.

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{A}(I(G)) & =\{v \in I(G):|\operatorname{epn}(v, I(G))| \geq 2\} \\
\mathcal{B}(I(G)) & =\{v \in I(G):|\operatorname{epn}(v, I(G))|=0\}
\end{aligned}
$$

We see that if $G \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$, then we can partition $V(G)$ into $V(G)=\mathcal{A}(I(G)) \cup \mathcal{B}(I(G)) \cup(V(G)-$ $I(G)$ ). Bearing this is mind, we now consider the implications of deleting a vertex, or the closed neighborhood of a vertex, chosen from each of these classes.

We begin with the following.

Lemma 30. Let $G \in \mathcal{U I}$. For any $v \in V(G)-I(G), i(G-v)=i(G)$.
Proof. Since $v \notin I(G)$, we see that $I(G)$ dominates $G-v$. Hence, $i(G-v) \leq i(G)$. Suppose that $i(G-v)<i(G)$, and let $D$ be an $i$-set for $G-v$. Consider then $D$ in $G$. If $D$ dominates $G$, then we arrive at a contradiction since this implies that $I(G)$ is not a minimum independent dominating set. Thus, $D$ fails to dominate $v$. In this case, $D \cup\{v\}$ is an independent dominating set of cardinality at most $|I(G)|$. This contradicts the uniqueness of $I(G)$. Our result is shown.

We briefly note that if $G \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ and we delete a vertex $v \in V(G)-I(G)$, it is not guaranteed that
$G-v \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$. For example, $P_{3} \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$, but if we delete a leaf from $P_{3}$, the resulting graph, $P_{2}$, is not in $\mathcal{U I}$.

The conditions in Lemma 29, while necessary, are not sufficient for general graphs (take $K_{3,3}$ for example). They are, however, sufficient for trees $T$ satisfying $\gamma(T)=i(T)$ as illustrated in [12]. The following set of conditions provide a necessary and sufficient condition for $G \in \mathcal{U I}$ for an arbitrary graph $G$.

Lemma 31. A graph $G$ has a unique minimum independent dominating set if and only if there exists an $i$-set $D$ of $G$ such that for all $v \in V(G)-D, i(G-N[v]) \geq i(G)$.

Proof. First, suppose that $G \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$. In this case, let $D=I(G)$, and consider $v \in V(G)-D$. For the sake of contradiction, suppose that $i(G-N[v])<i(G)$. Let $D^{\prime}$ be an $i$-set for $G-N[v]$. We see that $D^{\prime} \cup\{v\}$ is then an independent dominating set for $G$ of cardinality at most $|I(G)|$, a contradiction. Thus, we see that $i(G-N[v]) \geq i(G)$ as claimed.

Now suppose that $G$ has an $i$-set $D$ such that for all $v \in V(G)-D, i(G-N[v]) \geq i(G)$. For the sake of contradiction, suppose that $G \notin \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$. Let $D^{\prime}$ be an $i$-set distinct from $D$, and let $v \in D^{\prime}-D$. We see that $D^{\prime}-\{v\}$ is an $i$-set for $G-N[v]$. Thus, $i(G-N[v])=\left|D^{\prime}-\{v\}\right|=$ $\left|D^{\prime}\right|-1=|D|-1<i(G)$. This, however, is a contradiction since $D$ does not satisfy the assumed property.

We now consider deleting a vertex from $I(G)$.

Lemma 32. Let $G \in \mathcal{U I}$. For any $v \in \mathcal{A}(I(G)), i(G-v) \geq i(G)$.

Proof. Let $v \in \mathcal{A}(I(G))$ and suppose that $i(G-v)<i(G)$. If $D$ is an $i$-set for $G-v$, then $D$ dominates every vertex in $\operatorname{epn}(v, I(G))$. Consider then $D$ in $G$. If $D$ dominates $G$, then $I(G)$ is not a minimum independent dominating set, a contradiction. Hence, $D$ fails to dominate $v$. In this case, $D \cup\{v\}$ is an independent dominating set of cardinality at most $|I(G)|$ distinct from $I(G)$, contradicting the uniqueness of $I(G)$.

We briefly note that it is possible for $i(G-v)=i(G)$ for some $v \in \mathcal{A}(I(G))$ as the following example illustrates.


Figure 3.1: $i(G-v)=i(G)$

We see that $i(G)=2, I(G)=\{v, z\}$, and that $i(G-v)=2$ with an $i$-set given by $\{x, y\}$. We also note that if $u \in \mathcal{A}(I(G))$, then $G-u$ is not guaranteed to be in $\mathcal{U I}$. This is in contrast to the following result.

Lemma 33. Let $G \in \mathcal{U I}$. For any $v \in \mathcal{B}(I(G)), G-v \in \mathcal{U I}$, and $I(G-v)=I(G)-\{v\}$.

Proof. Since $v \in \mathcal{B}(I(G))$, $v$ has no external private neighbors. Thus, $I(G)-\{v\}$ dominates $G-v$. Hence, $i(G-v) \leq i(G)-1$. Suppose that $i(G-v)<i(G)-1$ and let $D$ be an $i$-set for $G-v$. If $D$ dominates $G$, then $I(G)$ is not a minimum independent dominating set for $G$. Thus, $D$ does not dominate $v$. This implies that $D \cup\{v\}$ is an independent dominating set of $G$ of cardinality at most $|I(G)|-1$, a contradiction. Thus, we see that $i(G-v)=i(G)-1$, with $I(G)-\{v\}$ an $i$-set for $G-v$. Suppose $G-v$ has another $i$-set, call it $D^{\prime}$. Note that $D^{\prime}$ dominates $G-v$ but does not dominate $G$, else we would have $i(G)=i(G)-1$. In that case, $D^{\prime}$ fails to dominate $v$ in $G$. This implies that $D^{\prime} \cup\{v\}$ is an independent dominating set of $G$ of cardinality at most $|I(G)|$. Since $D^{\prime} \neq I(G)-\{v\}$ we see that $D^{\prime} \cup\{v\} \neq I(G)$, a contradiction. Thus, $G-v \in \mathcal{U I}$ with $I(G-v)=I(G)-\{v\}$.
$\mathcal{A}(I(G))$ and $\mathcal{B}(I(G))$ are similar in the following respect.

Lemma 34. Let $G \in \mathcal{U I}$. For any $v \in I(G), i(G-N[v])=i(G)-1, G-N[v] \in \mathcal{U I}$, and $I(G-N[v])=I(G)-\{v\}$.

Proof. First note that $I(G)-\{v\}$ is an independent dominating set for $G-N[v]$. Thus, $i(G-N[v]) \leq$ $i(G)-1$. Suppose $i(G-N[v])<i(G)-1$, and let $D$ be an $i$-set for $G-N[v]$. In this case, $D \cup\{v\}$ is an independent dominating set for $G$ of cardinality at most $i(G)-1$, a contradiction. Thus, we see that $i(G-N[v])=i(G)-1$. If $G-N[v]$ has an $i$-set distinct from $I(G)-\{v\}$, call it $D^{\prime}$, then $D^{\prime} \cup\{v\}$ is an $i$-set of $G$ distinct from $I(G)$, a contradiction. Thus, we see that $G-N[v] \in \mathcal{U I}$ with $I(G-N[v])=I(G)-\{v\}$.

Our last result does not concern deleting a vertex or a private neighbor. Nevertheless, these ideas are used in the proof, in which case we present the result here.

Lemma 35. If $G$ is a tree in $\mathcal{U I}$ with $v \in V(G)-I(G)$, then $N(v) \cap \mathcal{A}(I(G)) \neq \emptyset$.

Proof. Note that since $I(G)$ is a dominating set, $|N(v) \cap I(G)| \geq 1$. For the sake of contradiction, suppose that $(N(v) \cap I(G)) \subseteq \mathcal{B}(I(G))$ with $N(v) \cap I(G)=\left\{b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{k}\right\}$. Consider then $G-N[v]$. Since $G$ is a tree, it is acyclic. This implies that $I(G)-\left\{b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{k}\right\}$ is an independent dominating set for $G-N[v]$. Thus, $i(G-N[v]) \leq i(G)-k$ for some $k \geq 1$. This, however, contradicts Lemma 31 . Thus, $v$ has a neighbor in $\mathcal{A}(I(G))$.

We will make use of this result in our characterization to come.

### 3.3 Trees

In this section, we seek to improve upon Lemma 32 in the case when $G$ is a tree. Throughout this section we will be discussing rooted trees. Thus, a preliminary discussion of rooted trees is required.

A rooted tree is simply a tree $T$ in which a specific vertex, called the root, has been identified. When a rooted tree is depicted, the root typically appears at the top. The neighbors of the root then appear below the root and are called the children of the root. The root, in a similar manner, is then called their parent. The vertices at distance two from the root are then drawn below the children of the root, and so on and so forth. By rooting the tree, a parent/child relationship is established for each edge $u v \in E(T)$. In particular, if $u v \in E(T)$, then $u$ is the parent of $v$ if the distance from $u$ to the root is less than the distance from $v$ to the root; otherwise $v$ is the parent of $u$. By establishing this parent/child relationship, we can then set the descendants of a vertex $v$ to be the set of children of $v$ together with their children and so on and so forth. For notational convenience, if $T$ is a rooted tree, then for $v \in V(T)$, we let $T_{v}$ denote the subgraph of $T$ induced by $v$ and all of its descendants. A graphical example will help to clarify these definitions.


Figure 3.2: A rooted tree

In Figure 3.2, a tree $T$ appears on the left. On the right, the same tree $T$ is depicted rooted at $a$. We see that $b$ and $c$ are the children of $a$, while $d$ and $e$ are the children of $b$. Additionally, $g$ is the parent of $h$ while the descendants of $c$ are $f, g$, and $h$. Finally, the subtree $T_{c}$ is the graph $T\langle\{c, f, g, h\}\rangle$ (the vertices of which are shown in white). Observe that our decision to root $T$ at $a$ was arbitrary. In fact, a tree can be rooted at any vertex. Notice, however, that if we change the root, the parent/child relationships will change.

We begin with the following.
Lemma 36. Let $T \in \mathcal{U I}, v \in \mathcal{A}(I(T))$, and $\operatorname{epn}(v, I(T))=\left\{p_{1}, p_{2}, \ldots, p_{k}\right\}$. For $1 \leq j \leq k$, $i\left(T_{p_{j}}\right)=\left|I(T) \cap V\left(T_{p_{j}}\right)\right|+1$.

Proof. Root $T$ at $v$. Consider $T_{p_{1}}$, the subtree of $T$ induced by $p_{1}$ and all of its descendants. By Lemma 34, $T-N[v] \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ with $I(T-N[v])=I(T)-\{v\}$. This implies that $T_{p_{1}}-p_{1} \in \mathcal{U I}$ with $I\left(T_{p_{1}}-p_{1}\right)=V\left(T_{p_{i}}\right) \cap I(T)$. Notice, however, that $V\left(T_{p_{1}}\right) \cap I(T)$ does not dominate $p_{1}$ since $p_{1}$ is an external private neighbor of $v$ with respect to $I(T)$. In particular, this implies that none of the descendants of $p_{1}$ are contained in $I(T)$. Thus, let $D$ be an $i$-set of $T_{p_{1}}$. There are two cases to consider.

- First, suppose that $p_{1} \notin D$. In this case, some descendant of $p_{1}$ is contained in $D$, and $D$ is an independent dominating set for $T_{p_{1}}-p_{1}$. Since $T_{p_{1}}-p_{1} \in \mathcal{U I}$ and no descendant of $p_{1}$ is contained in $I\left(T_{p_{1}}-p_{1}\right)$, we see that $|D|>\left|I\left(T_{p_{1}}-p_{1}\right)\right|=\left|I(T) \cap V\left(T_{p_{1}}\right)\right|$.
- Now suppose that $p_{1} \in D$. In this case, no descendant of $p_{1}$ is contained in $D$. Let $d_{1}, d_{2}, \ldots, d_{n}$ denote the descendants of $p_{1}$. Now, note that if we delete $p_{1}$ from $T_{p_{1}}$, we are left with a forest whose components, namely $T_{d_{1}}, T_{d_{2}}, \ldots, T_{d_{n}}$, are also found in $T-N[v]$. Hence, by Lemma 34 the components of $T_{p_{1}}-p_{1}$ are each graphs in $\mathcal{U I}$. Hence, we see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
|D| & =1+\left|D \cap V\left(T_{p_{1}}-p_{1}\right)\right| \\
& =1+\sum_{j=1}^{n}\left|D \cap V\left(T_{d_{j}}\right)\right| \\
& =1+\sum_{j=1}^{n}\left|I(T) \cap V\left(T_{d_{j}}\right)\right| \text { by Lemma } 30 \\
& =1+\left|I(T) \cap V\left(T_{p_{1}}-p_{1}\right)\right| \\
& =1+\left|I(T) \cap V\left(T_{p_{1}}\right)\right| .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus, we see that $i\left(T_{p_{j}}\right)>\left|I(T) \cap V\left(T_{p_{j}}\right)\right|$ for $1 \leq j \leq k$. Moreover, we also see that $p_{j} \cup(I(T) \cap$ $\left.V\left(T_{p_{j}}\right)\right)$ is an independent dominating set for $T_{p_{j}}$. Thus, our result is proven.

This lemma is particularly nice since it implies the following.

Proposition 37. Let $T \in \mathcal{U}$ I. For all $v \in \mathcal{A}(I(T)), i(T-v)>i(T)$.

Proof. Root $T$ at $v$. Let $e p n(v, I(T))=\left\{p_{1}, p_{2}, \ldots, p_{k}\right\}$ and let $N(v)-e p n(v, I(T))=\left\{n_{1}, n_{2}, \ldots, n_{m}\right\}$. If we delete $v$ from $T$, are left with $k+m$ components, namely

$$
T_{p_{1}}, T_{p_{2}}, \ldots, T_{p_{k}}, T_{n_{1}}, T_{n_{2}}, \ldots, T_{n_{m}}
$$

Recall from the proof of Lemma 36 that $p_{j} \cup\left(I(T) \cap V\left(T_{p_{j}}\right)\right)$ is an $i$-set for $T_{p_{j}}, 1 \leq j \leq k$. Let $F$ denote the subforest of $T-v$ given by $T_{n_{1}} \cup T_{n_{2}} \cup \cdots \cup T_{n_{m}}$, and let $\alpha=|I(T) \cap V(F)|$. Note then that

$$
|I(T)|=1+\sum_{s=1}^{k}\left|I(T) \cap V\left(T_{p_{s}}\right)\right|+\alpha .
$$

Moreover, we see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
i(T-v) & =\sum_{s=1}^{k} i\left(T_{p_{s}}\right)+\sum_{t=1}^{m} i\left(T_{n_{t}}\right) \\
& =\sum_{s=1}^{k}\left(1+\left|I(T) \cap V\left(T_{p_{s}}\right)\right|\right)+i(F) \\
& =k+\sum_{s=1}^{k}\left|I(T) \cap V\left(T_{p_{s}}\right)\right|+i(F) \\
& =k+(|I(T)|-1-\alpha)+i(F)
\end{aligned}
$$

Consider $i(F)$. We see that if $i(F)>\alpha-k+1$, then our result is shown.
Suppose, then, that $i(F) \leq \alpha-k+1$. Let $D$ be an $i$-set for $F$. In this case, we see that

$$
D \cup \bigcup_{s=1}^{k}\left(p_{j} \cup\left(I(T) \cap V\left(T_{p_{j}}\right)\right)\right)
$$

is an independent dominating set of $T$, distinct from $I(T)$, of cardinality at most $|I(T)|$. This contradicts the uniqueness of $I(T)$.

Thus, we see that $i(F)>\alpha-k+1$, in which case $i(T-v)>i(T)$.

Thus, we see that when we consider trees in $\mathcal{U I}$, the result of Lemma 32 can be improved upon.
Continuing on, our next result will be used in Section 3.4.

Lemma 38. If $T \in \mathcal{U I}$ is a tree with $v \in V(T)-I(T)$ a shared neighbor of at least two vertices in $I(T)$, then $T-v \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ with $I(T-v)=I(T)$.

Proof. Let $T_{1}, T_{2}, \ldots, T_{k}$ be the components of $T-v$, and let $I_{j}=I(T) \cap V\left(T_{j}\right)$ for $1 \leq j \leq k$. Note that $I_{j}$ is an independent dominating set for $T_{j}$. If $D$ is an $i$-set for $T_{j}$, then

$$
D \cup \bigcup_{s \neq j} I_{s}
$$

is an independent dominating set for $T$. This observation implies that $I_{j}$ is, in fact, an $i$-set for $T_{j}$, and that each $T_{j} \in \mathcal{U I}$. Since each $T_{j} \in \mathcal{U I}, T-v \in \mathcal{U I}$ as well. Our result is shown.

### 3.4 Operations

Using our observations above, we now illustrate a collection of operations which allow us to construct a new graph in $\mathcal{U I}$ by combining two graphs in $\mathcal{U I}$. In particular, throughout this section, $G_{1}$ and $G_{2}$ are assumed to both be graphs in $\mathcal{U I}$. We let $I_{1}$ denote the unique $i$-set of $G_{1}$ and $I_{2}$ denote the unique $i$-set of $G_{2}$.

Operation 5. For $j=1,2$, choose $u_{j} \in V\left(G_{j}\right)-I_{j}$. If $G$ is the graph defined by $G=\left(G_{1} \cup G_{2}\right)+$ $u_{1} u_{2}$, then $G$ has the unique $i$-set $I_{1} \cup I_{2}$.

Proof. First, observe that $I_{1} \cup I_{2}$ is an independent dominating set for $G$. Thus, $i(G) \leq\left|I_{1} \cup I_{2}\right|=$ $\left|I_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right|$. Suppose that $i(G)<\left|I_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right|$, and let $D$ be an $i$-set of $G$. In particular, this implies that $D \neq I_{1} \cup I_{2}$. Let $D_{1}=D \cap V\left(G_{1}\right)$ and $D_{2}=D \cap V\left(G_{2}\right)$. Without loss of generality, suppose that $\left|D_{1}\right| \leq\left|I_{1}\right|$. If $D_{1}$ dominates $G_{1}$, then we have $D_{1}=I_{1}$ and thus $D_{2}=I_{2}$ as well, a contradiction. Thus, $D_{1}$ does not dominate $G_{1}$. Since the only vertex of $V\left(G_{1}\right)$ that can be dominated from outside of $V\left(G_{1}\right)$ by $D$ is $u_{1}$, we see that $D_{1}$ fails to dominate $u_{1}$, in which case $u_{2} \in D_{2}$. This implies each of the following.

- $D_{2}$ independently dominates $V\left(G_{2}\right)$. Since $I_{2}$ is the unique $i$-set of $G_{2}$, and since $u_{2} \notin I_{2}$, we see that $\left|D_{2}\right|>\left|I_{2}\right|$.
- $D_{1}$ independently dominates $G-u_{1}$. Hence, by Lemma $30,\left|D_{1}\right| \geq\left|I_{1}\right|$.

Hence, we see that $|D|=\left|D_{1}\right|+\left|D_{2}\right|>\left|I_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right|$, a contradiction.
Thus, we see that $i(G)=\left|I_{1} \cup I_{2}\right|$. By the logic applied above, if $D$ is any $i$-set of $G$ containing one of $u_{1}$ or $u_{2}$, then $|D|>\left|I_{1} \cup I_{2}\right|$. Thus, we see that $I_{1} \cup I_{2}$ is the unique $i$-set of $G$.

Operation 6. For $j=1,2$, choose $v_{j} \in \mathcal{A}\left(I_{j}\right)$. Let $u$ be a new vertex, not in $G_{1}$ nor $G_{2}$. If $G$ is the graph defined by $V(G)=V\left(G_{1}\right) \cup V\left(G_{2}\right) \cup\{u\}$ and $E(G)=E\left(G_{1}\right) \cup E\left(G_{2}\right) \cup\left\{v_{1} u\right.$, uv $\}$, then $G$ has the unique $i$-set $I_{1} \cup I_{2}$.

Proof. First, observe that $I_{1} \cup I_{2}$ is an independent dominating set for $G$. Thus, $i(G) \leq\left|I_{1} \cup I_{2}\right|=$ $\left|I_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right|$. Let $D$ be an $i$-set for $G$. Once again, let $D_{1}=D \cap V\left(G_{1}\right)$ and let $D_{2}=D \cap V\left(G_{2}\right)$. There are two cases to consider.

- First, suppose that $u \in D$. Since $D$ is independent, this implies that $v_{1} \notin D$ and that $v_{2} \notin D$. Hence, $D_{1}$ is an independent dominating set for $G_{1}-v_{1}$ and $D_{2}$ is an independent dominating set for $G_{2}-v_{2}$. By Lemma 32, this implies that $\left|D_{1}\right| \geq\left|I_{1}\right|$ and $\left|D_{2}\right| \geq\left|I_{2}\right|$. Hence, we see that $|D|=\left|D_{1} \cup D_{2} \cup\{u\}\right|=\left|D_{1}\right|+\left|D_{2}\right|+1 \geq\left|I_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right|+1>\left|I_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right|$, a contradiction.
- Now suppose that $u \notin D$. In this case, $D_{1}$ is an independent dominating set for $G_{1}$ and $D_{2}$ is an independent dominating set for $G_{2}$. This implies that $D_{1}=I_{1}$ and $D_{2}=I_{2}$. Thus, $D=I_{1} \cup I_{2}$.

Hence, we see that $G$ has a unique $i$-set given by $I_{1} \cup I_{2}$.

Operation 7. Let $G_{1} \in \mathcal{U I}$ be a tree and let $G_{2} \in \mathcal{U I}$. Let $v_{1} \in \mathcal{A}\left(I_{1}\right)$ and $v_{2} \in \mathcal{B}\left(I_{2}\right)$. Let $u$ be a new vertex, not in $G_{1}$ nor $G_{2}$. If $G$ is the graph defined as in Operation 6, then $G$ has the unique $i$-set $I_{1} \cup I_{2}$.

Proof. First, observe that $I_{1} \cup I_{2}$ is an independent dominating set for $G$. Thus, $i(G) \leq\left|I_{1} \cup I_{2}\right|=$ $\left|I_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right|$. Let $D$ be an $i$-set for $G$. Let $D_{1}=D \cap V\left(G_{1}\right)$ and let $D_{2}=D \cap V\left(G_{2}\right)$. Once again, we consider two cases.

- First, suppose that $u \in D$. Since $D$ is independent, this implies that $v_{1} \notin D$ and that $v_{2} \notin D$. Hence, $D_{1}$ is an independent dominating set for $G_{1}-v_{1}$ and $D_{2}$ is an independent dominating set for $G_{2}-v_{2}$. By Proposition 37 and Lemma 33, we see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
|D| & =1+\left|D_{1}\right|+\left|D_{2}\right| \\
& \geq 1+\left|D_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right|-1 \\
& =\left|D_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right| \\
& >\left|I_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right| \\
& =\left|I_{1} \cup I_{2}\right| .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus, we have arrived at a contradiction. Hence, $u$ is not a member of any $i$-set of $G$.

- Now suppose that $u \notin D$. In this case, $D_{1}$ is an independent dominating set for $G_{1}$ and $D_{2}$ is an independent dominating set for $G_{2}$. This implies that $D_{1}=I_{1}$ and $D_{2}=I_{2}$. Thus, $D=I_{1} \cup I_{2}$.

Thus, we see that $G$ has a unique $i$-set given by $I_{1} \cup I_{2}$.

We note that if $G_{1}$ is not a tree, then Operation 7 is not guaranteed to produce a graph in $\mathcal{U}$ I. For example, if we let $G_{1}$ be the graph from Figure 3.1 with $v_{1}=v$, and let $G_{2}=K_{1}$, then Operation 7 will produce the graph below, which does not have a unique $i$-set.


Figure 3.3: Operation 7 requires $G_{1}$ a tree

Operation 8. Let $G_{1} \in \mathcal{U I}$ be a tree and let $G_{2} \in \mathcal{U I}$. Let $v_{1} \in V\left(G_{1}\right)-I_{1}$ be a common neighbor of at least two vertices in $I_{1}$, and let $v_{2} \in A\left(I_{2}\right)$. If $G$ is the graph formed by joining $G_{1}$ and $G_{2}$ with the new edge $v_{1} v_{2}$, then $G$ has the unique $i$-set $I_{1} \cup I_{2}$.

Proof. Once again, we see that $I_{1} \cup I_{2}$ is an independent dominating set for $G$. Thus, $i(G) \leq\left|I_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right|$. Let $D$ be an $i$-set for $G$. Let $D_{1}=D \cap V\left(G_{1}\right)$ and let $D_{2}=D \cap V\left(G_{2}\right)$. We consider two cases.

- First, suppose that $v_{1} \in D$. In this case, $D_{1}$ is an independent dominating set for $G_{1}$. Since $v_{1} \notin I_{1}$, this implies that $\left|D_{1}\right|>\left|I_{1}\right|$. Additionally, if $v_{1} \in D$ then $v_{2} \notin D$. Hence, $D_{2}$ is a dominating set for $G_{2}-v_{2}$. By Lemma 32, we see that $\left|D_{2}\right| \geq\left|I_{2}\right|$. Hence, we see that $|D|=\left|D_{1}\right|+\left|D_{2}\right|>\left|I_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right|$, a contradiction.
- Now suppose that $v_{1} \notin D$. This implies that $D_{2}$ is a minimum independent dominating set for $G_{2}$. Thus, $D_{2}=I_{2}$. This implies that $D_{1}$ is a minimum independent dominating set for $G_{1}-v_{1}$. Thus, by Lemma 38, we see that $D_{1}=I_{1}$. Thus, $D=I_{1} \cup I_{2}$.

Hence, we see that $G \in \mathcal{U I}$ and that $I(G)=I_{1} \cup I_{2}$.

In the operation above, if $v_{2} \in \mathcal{B}\left(I_{2}\right)$, then the resulting graph $G$ is not guaranteed to have a unique $i$-set. For example, in the figure below, if we add in the dashed edge $v_{1} v_{2}$, the resulting graph no longer has a unique $i$-set.


Figure 3.4: Operation 8 requires $v_{2} \in \mathcal{A}\left(I_{2}\right)$

The ultimate problem in this example is that $i\left(G_{1}-N\left[v_{1}\right]\right)=i\left(G_{1}\right)$. Thus, given a graph $G \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$, let

$$
\mathcal{C}(G)=\{v \in V(G)-I(G):|N(v) \cap I(G)| \geq 2 \text { and } i(G-N[v])>i(G)\}
$$

With this notation established, we have the following operation.

Operation 9. Let $G_{1} \in \mathcal{U I}$ be a tree and let $G_{2} \in \mathcal{U I}$. Let $v_{1} \in \mathcal{C}\left(G_{1}\right)$ and let $v_{2} \in \mathcal{B}\left(I_{2}\right)$. If $G$ is formed by joining $G_{1}$ and $G_{2}$ with the new edge $v_{1} v_{2}$, then $G$ has the unique $i$-set $I_{1} \cup I_{2}$.

Proof. As $I_{1} \cup I_{2}$ is an independent dominating set for $G$, we once again have that $i(G) \leq\left|I_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right|$. Thus, let $D$ be an $i$-set for $G$, and let $D_{1}=D \cap V\left(G_{1}\right)$ and let $D_{2}=D \cap V\left(G_{2}\right)$. We consider two cases.

- First, suppose that $v_{1} \in D$. In this case, $D_{1}$ is an independent dominating set for $G_{1}$. Since $v_{1} \in \mathcal{C}\left(G_{1}\right)$, this implies that $\left|D_{1}\right| \geq\left|I_{1}\right|+2$. Additionally, if $v_{1} \in D$ then $v_{2} \notin D$. Hence, $D_{2}$ is an independent dominating set for $G_{2}-v_{2}$. By Lemma 33, we see that $\left|D_{2}\right| \geq\left|I_{2}\right|-1$. Hence, we see that $|D|=\left|D_{1}\right|+\left|D_{2}\right| \geq\left|I_{1}\right|+2+\left|I_{2}\right|-1>\left|I_{1}\right|+\left|I_{2}\right|$, a contradiction.
- Now suppose that $v_{1} \notin D$. This implies that $D_{2}$ is a minimum independent dominating set for $G_{2}$. Thus, $D_{2}=I_{2}$. This implies that $D_{1}$ is a minimum independent dominating set for $G_{1}-v_{1}$. Thus, by Lemma 38, we see that $D_{1}=I_{1}$. Thus, $D=I_{1} \cup I_{2}$.

Hence, we see that $G \in \mathcal{U I}$ and that $I(G)=I_{1} \cup I_{2}$.

It is important to notice that after performing each of these five operations, $\mathcal{A}(I(G))=\mathcal{A}\left(I_{1}\right) \cup \mathcal{A}\left(I_{2}\right)$ and that $\mathcal{B}(I(G))=\mathcal{B}\left(I_{1}\right) \cup \mathcal{B}\left(I_{2}\right)$.

### 3.5 Characterizing Trees

In this section, we characterize the trees $T \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$.

Theorem 39. If $T$ is a tree in $\mathcal{U I}$, then $T$ can be constructed from a disjoint union of isolated vertices and stars, each with at least two leaves, by a finite sequence of Operations 5 through 9.

Proof. We proceed by induction on $i(T)$. If $i(T)=1$, then $T$ is either $K_{1}$ or a star with at least 2 leaves. In either case, the result holds.

Assume the result holds for all trees $T$ in $\mathcal{U I}$ satisfying $i(T)<k, k \geq 2$. Let $T \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ be a tree satisfying $i(T)=k$. We consider two cases, and many subcases.

Case One: $T$ has a leaf in $I(T)$.
Suppose that $T$ has a leaf, call it $l$, in $I(T)$. Let $v$ denote the support vertex of $l$. First, notice that $v \notin I(T)$, since $I(T)$ is independent. Additionally, by Lemma 35, some neighbor of $v$, distinct from $l$, is in $\mathcal{A}(I(T))$. Let $a_{1} \in N(v) \cap \mathcal{A}(I(T))$. We consider the following two subcases.

Subcase One: $|N(v) \cap I(T)|=2$.
First suppose that $|N(v) \cap I(T)|=2$. Let $N(v)=\left\{l, a_{1}, o_{1}, o_{2}, \ldots, o_{k}\right\}$. Observe that $o_{1}, o_{2}, \ldots, o_{k}$ are not in $I(T)$. Root $T$ at $v$. By Lemma 38, each of $T_{a_{1}}, T_{o_{1}}, T_{o_{2}}, \ldots, T_{o_{k}}$ has a unique $i$-set. Thus, by our induction hypothesis, each of these subtrees can be constructed from a disjoint union of isolates and stars by a finite sequence of Operations 5 through 9 . To construct $T$, first note that since $a_{1} \in \mathcal{A}(I(T))$, we also have $a_{1} \in \mathcal{A}\left(I\left(T_{a_{1}}\right)\right)$. Thus, we can connect $v, l$, and $T_{a_{1}}$ by applying Operation 7. Call this resulting graph $F$. From there, we can construct $T$ by connecting $T_{o_{1}}, T_{o_{2}}, \ldots, T_{o_{k}}$ to $F$ by performing Operation $5 k$-times.

Subcase Two: $|N(v) \cap I(T)|>2$.
Now suppose that $|N(v) \cap I(T)|>2$. Once again, root $T$ at $v$. Let

$$
N(v)=\left\{l, a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots, a_{j}, b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{k}, o_{1}, o_{2}, \ldots, o_{m}\right\}
$$

where $a_{1}, a_{2}, \ldots, a_{j} \in \mathcal{A}(I(T)), b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{k} \in \mathcal{B}(I(T))$ and $o_{1}, o_{2}, \ldots, o_{m} \in V(T)-I(T)$. Let $T^{\prime}=T-l$. Recall that since $T \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$, Lemma 31 implies that $i(T-N[v]) \geq i(T)$. Thus, in
particular, we have that

$$
\begin{aligned}
i\left(T^{\prime}-N_{T^{\prime}}[v]\right) & =i(T-N[v]) \\
& \geq i(T) \\
& >i(T)-1 \\
& =i(T-l) \\
& =i\left(T^{\prime}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus, we see that $i\left(T^{\prime}-N_{T^{\prime}}[v]\right)>i\left(T^{\prime}\right)$. Thus, $v \in \mathcal{C}\left(T^{\prime}\right)$. Recall that $T^{\prime} \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ by Lemma 33 . Thus, by our induction hypothesis, $T^{\prime}$ can be constructed from a disjoint union of isolated vertices and stars by a finite sequence of Operations 5 through 9 . We can then reconstruct $T$ from $T^{\prime}$ and $l$ by applying Operation 9 .

Case Two: No leaf of $T$ is in $I(T)$.
Suppose now that no leaf of $T$ is in $I(T)$. Consider a diametral path $v_{1} v_{2} \cdots v_{k-2} v_{k-1} v_{k} v_{k+1}$ in $T$. Since $i(T) \geq 2$, we see that $k \geq 4$. Observe that $v_{k+1} \notin I(T)$ in which case $v_{k} \in I(T)$. This further implies that $v_{k} \in \mathcal{A}(I(T))$. We once again consider two subcases.

Subcase One: $v_{k-1} \in e p n\left(v_{k}, I(T)\right)$.
First suppose that $v_{k-1} \in \operatorname{epn}\left(v_{k}, I(T)\right)$. In this case, observe that $N\left(v_{k-1}\right)=\left\{v_{k-2}, v_{k}\right\}$ since otherwise either $I(T)$ contains a leaf or $v_{1} v_{2} \cdots v_{k+1}$ is not a diametral path. Moreover, since $v_{k-1} \in e p n\left(v_{k}, I(T)\right)$, we see that $v_{k-2} \notin I(T)$. Thus, consider $T-N\left[v_{k}\right]$. By Lemma 34, $T-N\left[v_{k}\right] \in \mathcal{U I}$ and $i\left(T-N\left[v_{k}\right]\right)=i(T)-1$. Thus, we can apply our induction hypothesis to $T-N\left[v_{k}\right]$. We can then reconstruct $T$ from $T-N\left[v_{k}\right]$ and $N\left[v_{k}\right]$ by applying Operation 5 .

Subcase Two: $v_{k-1} \notin e p n\left(v_{k}, I(T)\right)$.
Finally, suppose that $v_{k_{1}} \notin \operatorname{epn}\left(v_{k}, I(T)\right)$. Since $v_{k} \in \mathcal{A}(I(T))$, this implies that $v_{k}$ has at least two leaf neighbors. Consider $N\left(v_{k-1}\right)$. We see that $\left|N\left(v_{k-1}\right) \cap I(T)\right| \geq 2$, and that $v_{k-1}$ has no leaf neighbors.

First suppose $N\left(v_{k-1}\right)=\left\{v_{k-2}, v_{k}\right\}$. In this case, $v_{k-2} \in I(T)$. Since $T-N\left[v_{k}\right] \in \mathcal{U I}$ by Lemma 34, we can apply our induction hypothesis to $T-N\left[v_{k}\right]$. We can then reconstruct $T$ from $T-N\left[v_{k}\right], v_{k-1}$, and $\left\{v_{k}\right\} \cup e p n\left(v_{k}, I(T)\right)$ by applying either Operation 6 or Operation 7.

Suppose now that $N\left(v_{k-1}\right)=\left\{v_{k-2}, v_{k}, o_{1}, o_{2}, \ldots, o_{r}\right\}$. Since $I(T)$ contains no leaves, we
see that $o_{1}, o_{2}, \ldots, o_{r}$ are each in $\mathcal{A}(I(T))$. In particular, this implies that each has at least two leaf neighbors. Root $T$ at $v_{k-1}$. By Lemma 38, $T_{v_{k-2}} \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ in which case our induction hypothesis implies it can be reconstructed using a finite sequence of our operations. We can then reconstruct $T$ as follows. First, combine $\left\{v_{k}\right\} \cup \operatorname{epn}\left(v_{k}, I(T)\right),\left\{o_{1}\right\} \cup \operatorname{epn}\left(o_{1}, I(T)\right), \ldots,\left\{o_{r}\right\} \cup \operatorname{epn}\left(o_{r}, I(T)\right)$ through one Operation 6 followed by Operation $8(r-1)$-times. From there, we can reconstruct $T$ by performing Operation 9 if $v_{k-2} \in \mathcal{B}(I(T))$, Operation 8 if $v_{k-2} \in \mathcal{A}(I(T))$, or Operation 5 if $v_{k-2} \notin I(T)$.

We conclude this chapter by giving a concrete example of the constructions discussed above. Consider the tree $T$ in Figure 3.5. This tree has a unique $i$-set given by $\{a, e, g, j\}$. The construction of $T$ using our five operations above is depicted in Figure 3.6. We begin with a disjoint union of stars and isolates in $T_{1}$. We then apply Operation 7 letting our new vertex be $d$. We then connect the vertices $d$ and $f$ through an application of Operation 5. Our initial tree $T$ is then constructed through one more application of Operation 7 by letting our new vertex be $i$.

$T$

Figure 3.5: Construction example


Figure 3.6: Construction steps

## Chapter 4

## Graph products of a

## vertex-transitive graph

At the conclusion of Chapter 2, we considered the existence of unique minimum dominating sets in $T \square K_{n}^{m}$. The Hamming graph $K_{n}^{m}$ is a specific example of a vertex-transitive graph. In this chapter, we continue our work from Chapter 2 and consider unique minimum dominating sets and unique minimum independent dominating sets in graphs $G \square H$ and $G \times H$ where $G$ is a nontrivial graph containing at least one edge and $H$ is a connected, nontrivial, vertex-transitive graph. After briefly discussing and defining vertex-transitive graphs in Section 4.1, we then focus on unique minimum dominating sets in the Cartesian product in Section 4.2. We then turn our attention to the direct product in Section 4.3, where unique minimum independent dominating sets will be our main subject.

We continue with the same notation used in the previous two chapters. That is, $\mathcal{U}$ represents the class of graphs $G$ having a unique minimum dominating set, denoted $U D(G)$, and $\mathcal{U I}$ represents the class of graphs having a unique minimum independent dominating set, denoted $I(G)$.

### 4.1 Vertex-transitive graphs

Recall from Chapter 1 that an isomorphism between two graphs $G_{1}$ and $G_{2}$ is a bijection $\phi: V\left(G_{1}\right) \rightarrow V\left(G_{2}\right)$ such that $u v \in E\left(G_{1}\right)$ if and only if $\phi(u) \phi(v) \in E\left(G_{2}\right)$. As we have seen,
isomorphisms are primarily used to show that two graphs are essentially the same. An automorphism is a special kind of isomorphism.

Definition 19. An automorphism on a graph $G$ is a bijection $\phi: V(G) \rightarrow V(G)$ such that $u v \in E(G)$ if and only if $\phi(u) \phi(v) \in E(G)$.

Thus, we see that an automorphism is an isomorphism of a graph with itself. As a trivial example, the identity mapping is an automorphism. A nontrivial example follows.

Consider the graph $G$ below.


Figure 4.1: Automorphism

We claim that the following mapping defines an automorphism.

| $v$ | 0 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\phi(v)$ | 1 | 2 | 0 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 3 | 4 |

Clearly $\phi$ is a bijection. Additionally, $\phi$ preserves all adjacencies and non-adjacencies. For example, we see that the edge 04 is mapped to the edge 16 , while the edge 03 is mapped to the edge 15 . We leave it to the reader to verify that all other adjacencies and non-adjacencies are preserved.

Since automorphisms preserve vertex adjacencies and non-adjacencies, we see that an automorphism $\phi$, among other things, also preserves each of the following.

- Vertex Degrees: For all vertices $v \in V(G), \operatorname{deg}(v)=\operatorname{deg}(\phi(v))$.
- Dominating Sets: If $D$ is a dominating set of $G$, then $\phi(D)=\{\phi(v): v \in D\}$ is a dominating set of $G$.
- Independent Sets: If $I$ is an independent set of $G$, then $\phi(I)=\{\phi(v): v \in I\}$ is an independent set of $G$.

Consider once again the graph $G$ in Figure 4.1. Our automorphism $\phi$ mapped 0 to 1 . Another automorphism of $G$ exists which maps 0 to 2 . However, given our statements above, no
automorphism will map 0 to any other vertex, since $\operatorname{deg}(0)=4$ and each of the remaining vertices are of degree 1. This consideration provides us with the motivation for vertex-transitive graphs.

Definition 20. A graph $G$ is vertex-transitive if for any distinct pair of vertices $u$ and $v$ in $V(G)$, there exists an automorphism $\phi$ of $G$ such that $\phi(u)=v$.

The cycle $C_{n}$, the complete graph $K_{n}$, the hypercube $Q_{n}$, and the complete bipartite graph $K_{n, n}$ are all examples of vertex-transitive graphs. The following famous graph, known as the Petersen Graph, is also vertex-transitive. Note that since automorphisms preserve vertex degrees, and since for any two distinct vertices $u$ and $v$ there is an automorphism which maps $u$ to $v$, we see that all vertex-transitive graphs are regular graphs.


Figure 4.2: Petersen Graph

In our graph $G$ from Figure 4.1, if we imagine being dropped onto a vertex and looking out at the rest of the graph, the "view" from each of 0,1 , and 2 is the same (provided we ignore the vertex labels). However, the view from, say, 4 looks quite different. In a vertex-transitive graph, the view from each and every vertex is the same.

### 4.2 Unique $\gamma$-sets and $i$-sets in $G \square H$

In this section, we wish to consider unique $\gamma$-sets and $i$-sets in graphs $G \square H$. Throughout this section, we assume that $G$ is nontrivial and connected. We also assume that $H$ is connected and vertex-transitive. Since $K_{1}$ is vertex-transitive and $G \square K_{1} \cong G$, in order to avoid this trivial case, we additionally assume that $H$ is nontrivial. We begin with the following well-known result.

Lemma 40. Let $\sigma$ be an automorphism of $G$, and let $\phi$ be an automorphism of $H$. The mapping $f: V(G \square H) \rightarrow V(G \square H)$ defined by $f(g, h)=(\sigma(g), \phi(h))$ is an automorphism of $G \square H$.

Proof. First, observe that $f$ is a bijection on $V(G \square H)$ since both $\sigma$ and $\phi$ are bijections on $V(G)$ and $V(H)$ respectively. Next, suppose that $\left(g_{1}, h_{1}\right)\left(g_{2}, h_{2}\right) \in E(G \square H)$. There are two cases.

- Suppose $g_{1}=g_{2}$ and $h_{1} h_{2} \in E(H)$. In this case, we see that $\sigma\left(g_{1}\right)=\sigma\left(g_{2}\right)$ since $\sigma$ is a well-defined function, and that $\phi\left(h_{1}\right) \phi\left(h_{2}\right) \in E(H)$ since $\phi$ is an automorphism on $H$. Thus, $f\left(g_{1}, h_{1}\right) f\left(g_{2}, h_{2}\right) \in E(G \square H)$.
- Suppose now that $h_{1}=h_{2}$ and that $g_{1} g_{2} \in E(G)$. In this case, we see that $\phi\left(h_{1}\right)=\phi\left(h_{2}\right)$ since $\phi$ is a well-defined function, and that $\sigma\left(g_{1}\right) \sigma\left(g_{2}\right) \in E(G)$ since $\sigma$ is an automorphism on $G$. Hence, once again $f\left(g_{1}, h_{1}\right) f\left(g_{2}, h_{2}\right) \in E(G \square H)$.

Next, suppose that $f\left(g_{1}, h_{1}\right) f\left(g_{2}, h_{2}\right) \in E(G \square H)$. Once again, there are two cases.

- Suppose $\sigma\left(g_{1}\right)=\sigma\left(g_{2}\right)$ and that $\phi\left(h_{1}\right) \phi\left(h_{2}\right) \in E(H)$. In this case, since $\sigma$ is one-to-one, $g_{1}=g_{2}$. Additionally, since $\phi$ is an automorphism, $h_{1} h_{2} \in E(H)$. Hence, $\left(g_{1}, h_{1}\right)\left(g_{2}, h_{2}\right) \in$ $E(G \square H)$.
- Finally, suppose that $\sigma\left(g_{1}\right) \sigma\left(g_{2}\right) \in E(G)$ and that $\phi\left(h_{1}\right)=\phi\left(h_{2}\right)$. Since $\phi$ is injective we see that $h_{1}=h_{2}$. Additionally, since $\sigma$ is an automorphism, $g_{1} g_{2} \in E(G)$. Thus, we see that $\left(g_{1}, h_{1}\right)\left(g_{2}, h_{2}\right) \in E(G \square H)$.

Thus, we see that $\left(g_{1}, h_{1}\right)\left(g_{2}, h_{2}\right) \in E(G \square H)$ if and only if $f\left(g_{1}, h_{1}\right) f\left(g_{2}, h_{2}\right) \in E(G \square H)$. Thus, $f$ is an automorphism of $G \square H$.

This result allows us to generalize Lemma 7 as follows.

Lemma 41. Let $H$ be a vertex-transitive graph. If $G \square H \in \mathcal{U}$, then there exists $S \subseteq V(G)$ such that $U D(G \square H)=S \times V(H)$. Similarly, if $G \square H \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$, then there exists $S \subseteq V(G)$ such that $I(G \square H)=S \times V(H)$.

Proof. Let $D$ be a $\gamma$-set (or $i$-set) of $G \square H$. Let $v \in V(G)$ and suppose that $\left(v, h_{1}\right) \in D$ but $\left(v, h_{2}\right) \notin$ $D$ for some $h_{1}$ and $h_{2}$ in $V(H)$. Let $\phi$ be an automorphism of $H$ for which $\phi\left(h_{1}\right)=h_{2}$. Construct the automorphism $f$ as in Lemma 40 by taking the identity mapping as the automorphism on $G$ and $\phi$ as the automorphism on $H$. Since automorphisms preserve dominating sets and independence, we see that the image of $D$ under $f$ is another $\gamma$-set (or $i$-set) of $G \square H$.

Once again, for convenience, we say that a set $A \subseteq V(G \square H)$ is stacked if $A=S \times V(H)$ for some $S \subseteq V(G)$. The keen observer now sees that this causes trouble in the case of independent domination.

Proposition 42. If $H$ is a connected, nontrivial, vertex-transitive graph, then $G \square H \notin \mathcal{U I}$ for any graph $G$.

Proof. Suppose $G \square H \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$. By Lemma 41, $I(G \square H)=S \times V(H)$ for some $S \subseteq V(G)$. Since $H$ is nontrivial and connected, this implies there exists two vertices $\left(v, h_{1}\right)$ and $\left(v, h_{2}\right)$ in $I(G \square H)$ for which $h_{1} h_{2} \in E(H)$. However, since $\left(v, h_{1}\right)\left(v, h_{2}\right) \in E(G \square H)$, we see that $I(G \square H)$ is not independent, a contradiction.

Upon further reflection, this result is not at all surprising given how the Cartesian product is defined.
Unique minimum dominating sets, however, do exist in $G \square H$, and they share many of the same characteristics as the unique $\gamma$-sets discussed in Chapter 2. For example, our observations following the proof of Proposition 10 still hold.

Proposition 43. Let $H$ be a vertex-transitive graph. If $G \square H \in \mathcal{U}$, then $G \in \mathcal{U}$ and $U D(G \square H)=$ $U D(G) \times V(H)$.

Proof. Suppose that $G \square H \in \mathcal{U}$. By Lemma 41, this implies there exists $S \subseteq V(G)$ such that $U D(G \square H)=S \times V(H)$. If we consider the set $S$, we see that not only is $S$ a dominating set of $G$, but it is also the unique $\gamma$-set of $G$. This follows since if $S$ is not a dominating set of $G$, then $S \times V(H)$ is not a dominating set of $G \square H$. Moreover, if $S^{\prime}$ is another dominating set of $G$ with $\left|S^{\prime}\right| \leq|S|$, then $S^{\prime} \times V(H)$ is a dominating set of $G \square H$ distinct from $S \times V(H)$ and $\left|S^{\prime} \times V(H)\right| \leq|S \times V(H)|$. Thus, our result is shown.

It comes as no surprise to note that the converse of Proposition 43 once again does not hold. That is, if $G \in \mathcal{U}$, it does not follow that $G \square H \in \mathcal{U}$. Our example from Chapter 2, in fact, still holds here. The graph $P_{3} \in \mathcal{U}$, but $P_{3} \square K_{2} \notin \mathcal{U}$.

Following the lead of Chapter 2, we now consider the number of external private neighbors a vertex in $U D(G \square H)$ is guaranteed to have. Recall that if $G \in \mathcal{U}$, then every vertex in $U D(G)$ is guaranteed to have at least two external private neighbors, while if $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$, then every vertex in $U D\left(G \square K_{n}\right)$ is guaranteed to have at least $n+1$ external private neighbors. To make progress in our new general setting, we must first restrict our vertex-transitive graph $H$ to be twin-free. Two
vertices $u$ and $v$ in a graph $G$ are called twins if $N[u]=N[v]$. Thus, we assume that if $u$ and $v$ are two distinct vertices in $H$, then $N[u] \neq N[v]$. The reason for this restriction will be made evident in the proof of Proposition 44. We note that by assuming $H$ to be twin-free, we exclude the cases of $H \cong K_{n}$.

Taking a cue from Section 2.7, we first consider stars $K_{1, n}$. Note that if $n=0$, then we have $K_{1,0} \square H \cong H$, which never has a unique $\gamma$-set so long as $H$ is non-trivial. If $n=1$, then $K_{1,1} \cong P_{2}$ and $P_{2} \notin \mathcal{U}$. Thus, $K_{1,1} \square H \notin \mathcal{U}$ for any (vertex-transitive) $H$ by Proposition 43. Thus, we restrict our attention to $n \geq 2$. We once again let $V\left(K_{1, n}\right)=\{0,1, \ldots, n\}$ with 0 denoting the support vertex. Additionally, for notational convenience, we let $H(j)$ denote the $H$-layer of $K_{1, n} \square H$ through $(j, h)$.

Proposition 44. Let $H$ be a twin-free, vertex-transitive graph of vertex degree regularity $d$. If $K_{1, n} \square H \in \mathcal{U}$, then $n \geq d+2$.

Proof. Suppose that $2 \leq n \leq d+1$. If $K_{1, n} \square H \in \mathcal{U}$, then by Proposition $43, U D\left(K_{1, n} \square H\right)=$ $\{0\} \times V(H)$. For convenience, let $D$ denote the set $\{0\} \times V(H)$. Pick an arbitrary vertex $h \in V(H)$, and construct the set

$$
D^{\prime}=(D-(\{0\} \times N[h])) \cup(\{1,2, \ldots, n\} \times\{h\}) .
$$

Since $h$ is twin-free, the only vertex in $H(0)$ not dominated by $D-(\{0\} \times N[h])$ is $(0, h)$. Thus, by including $\{1,2, \ldots, n\} \times\{h\}$ in $D^{\prime}$, we see that $D^{\prime}$ is a dominating set of $K_{1, n} \square H$. Moreover, since $|N[h]|=d+1$, and since $n \leq d+1$, we see that the cardinality of $D^{\prime}$ is less than or equal to $|D|$. Thus, $K_{1, n} \square H \notin \mathcal{U}$.

Before proceeding, we note that in the proof above, had we not restricted $H$ to be twin-free, then the set $D^{\prime}$ constructed would not necessarily be a dominating set. For example, if $H=K_{m}$, then $\{0\} \times N[h]=\{0\} \times V\left(K_{m}\right)$ for all $h \in V\left(K_{m}\right)$. Thus, in this case, the set $D^{\prime}$ would dominate each of $H(1), H(2), \ldots, H(n)$, but it would not dominate $H(0)$.

Proposition 45. Let $H$ be a graph having maximum vertex degree $d$. If $n \geq d+2$, then $K_{1, n} \square H \in$ $\mathcal{U}$.

Proof. Let $D^{\prime}$ be a dominating set of $K_{1, n} \square H$, and let $k$ be the number of vertices in $H(0)$ but not $D^{\prime}$. Since $H$ satisfies $\Delta(H)=d$, we see that $D^{\prime}$ contains at least $\left\lceil\frac{k}{d+1}\right\rceil$ vertices from each of
$H(1), H(2), \ldots, H(n)$. Hence, we see that

$$
\left|D^{\prime}\right| \geq|V(H)|-k+(n)\left\lceil\frac{k}{d+1}\right\rceil
$$

However, we see that

$$
(n)\left\lceil\frac{k}{d+1}\right\rceil \geq n \cdot \frac{k}{d+1} \geq(d+2) \cdot \frac{k}{d+1}>k
$$

Thus, $D^{\prime}$ contains more vertices than the dominating set $\{0\} \times V(H)$. Thus, $\{0\} \times V(H)$ is the unique $\gamma$-set for $K_{1, n} \square H$.

Corollary 46. If $H$ is a twin-free, vertex-transitive graph of vertex degree regularity $d$, then $K_{1, n} \square H \in \mathcal{U}$ if and only if $n \geq d+2$.

Having established this result, we can now give our general characterization for the number of external private neighbors of a vertex in $U D(G \square H)$.

Proposition 47. Let $H$ be a nontrivial, twin-free, vertex-transitive graph of vertex degree regularity d. If $G \square H \in \mathcal{U}$, then for all $v \in U D(G \square H)$, $|\operatorname{epn}(v, U D(G \square H))| \geq d+2$.

Proof. Let $D$ denote the set $U D(G \square H)$ and let $D^{\prime}$ denote the set $U D(G)$. By Proposition 43, $D=D^{\prime} \times V(H)$. Observe that if $v \in D^{\prime}$ with $\operatorname{epn}\left(v, D^{\prime}\right)=\left\{p_{1}, p_{2}, \ldots, p_{k}\right\}$, then for all $x \in V(H)$, $(v, x) \in D$ with $\operatorname{epn}((v, x), D)=\left\{\left(p_{1}, x\right),\left(p_{2}, x\right), \ldots,\left(p_{k}, x\right)\right\}$. Bearing this in mind, suppose, for the sake of contradiction, that $(u, w) \in D$ has

$$
e p n((u, w), D)=\left\{\left(p_{1}, w\right),\left(p_{2}, w\right), \ldots,\left(p_{j}, w\right)\right\}
$$

for some $j<d+2$. Since $K_{1, j} \square H \notin \mathcal{U}$, this implies that the subgraph of $G \square H$ induced by $\left\{u, p_{1}, p_{2}, \ldots, p_{j}\right\} \times V(H)$ has a $\gamma$-set, call it $B$, distinct from $\{u\} \times V(H)$. In that case, $(D-$ $(\{u\} \times V(H))) \cup B$ is a dominating set of $G \square H$ of cardinality at most $|D|$ distinct from $D$, a contradiction.

As in Chapter 2, we can now use this result to classify the trees $T$ for which $T \square H$ has a unique $\gamma$-set. We once again let $H(v)$ denote the $H$-layer of $T \square H$ through the vertex $(v, h)$. We note here that the proof of Theorem 48 is almost identical to that of Theorem 27. We have included it here for completeness.

Theorem 48. Let $H$ be a nontrivial, twin-free, vertex-transitive graph of vertex degree regularity $d$, let $T$ be a tree, and let $S$ be a $\gamma$-set of $T$. The Cartesian product $T \square H$ has a unique minimum dominating set if and only if every vertex $v \in S$ has at least $d+2$ external private neighbors.

Proof. First, suppose that $T \square H \in \mathcal{U}$. By Proposition 43, we see that $T \in \mathcal{U}$ and that $U D(T \square H)=$ $U D(T) \times V(H)$. Thus, in this case, $S=U D(T)$. By Proposition 47, we know that for each $v \in U D(T \square H),|\operatorname{epn}(v, U D(T \square H))| \geq d+2$. This, however, implies that for each $w \in S$, $|e p n(w, S)| \geq d+2$. This completes the forward direction of our proof.

We now suppose that every element in $S$ has at least $d+2$ external private neighbors. We first note that since $d+2 \geq 2$, Theorem 20 implies that $T \in \mathcal{U}$. That is, $S$ is the unique minimum dominating set of $T$. We wish to show that $T \square H \in \mathcal{U}$. The set $S \times V(H)$ is clearly a dominating set for $T \square H$. We must show that it is a $\gamma$-set for $T \square H$, and that it is the unique $\gamma$-set for $T \square H$.

We proceed by induction on $\gamma(T)=|S|$. If $\gamma(T)=1$, then $T$ is a star $K_{1, p}$ with $p \geq d+2$. By Corollary 46, we see that $T \square H$ has $S \times V(H)$ as its unique $\gamma$-set. Thus, suppose the result has been proven whenever $\gamma(T)<q$. Suppose now that $\gamma(T)=q$. Consider a diametral path $x_{1} x_{2} \ldots x_{t-1} x_{t} x_{t+1}$ in $T$. Note that $x_{t} \in S$ and that $t \geq 3$.

## Case One

First, suppose that $x_{t-1} \notin e p n\left(x_{t}, S\right)$. In this case, since $\left|e p n\left(x_{t}, S\right)\right| \geq d+2$, we see that $x_{t}$ is adjacent to at least $d+2$ leaves. Thus, by the proof of Proposition 45, every vertex of $H\left(x_{t}\right)$ is included in every $\gamma$-set of $T \square H$. Let $T^{\prime}$ denote the tree obtained by removing $x_{t}$ and all of its private neighbors with respect to $S$ from $T$. Note that by Lemma $9, T^{\prime} \in \mathcal{U}$ with $U D\left(T^{\prime}\right)=S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}$. Additionally, observe that if $x \in S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}$, then $\operatorname{epn}\left(x, S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \supseteq \operatorname{epn}(x, S)$. Since $\gamma\left(T^{\prime}\right)<\gamma(T)$, our induction hypothesis implies that $T^{\prime} \square H \in \mathcal{U}$ and that $U D\left(T^{\prime} \square H\right)=\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V(H)$.

Suppose then that $D$ is a $\gamma$-set for $T \square H$ and that $D \neq S \times V(H)$. By our observations above, we know that $\left\{x_{t}\right\} \times V(H) \subseteq D$. Let $B=D-\left(\left\{x_{t}\right\} \times V(H)\right)$ and note that $B \subseteq V\left(T^{\prime} \square H\right)$. If $B$ dominates $T^{\prime} \square H$, then since $U D\left(T^{\prime} \square H\right)=\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V(H)$ and since $B \neq\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V(H)$, this implies that $|B|>\left|\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V(H)\right|$. This, however, implies that $S \times V(H)$ is a smaller cardinality dominating set for $T \square H$ than $D$, a contradiction.

Thus, assume that $B$ does not dominate $T^{\prime} \square H$. Since $D$ is a dominating set of $T \square H$, this implies that $B$ fails to dominate some subset of $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$ in $T^{\prime} \square H$. In particular, this implies that some subset of $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$ is not contained in $B$. We consider two subcases.

Subcase One

Suppose that $x_{t-1} \notin S$.

- First, suppose that $N\left(x_{t-1}\right)=\left\{x_{t-2}, x_{t}\right\}$. Since $x_{t-1} \notin e p n\left(x_{t}, S\right)$, this implies that $x_{t-2} \in S$. Apply Lemma 9 to $T$, and remove the edge $x_{t-2} x_{t-1}$. It follows that $T^{\prime}-x_{t-1} \in \mathcal{U}$ and that $U D\left(T^{\prime}-x_{t-1}\right)=S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}$. This further implies, by the same logic as above, that $\left(T^{\prime}-x_{t-1}\right) \square H \in \mathcal{U}$ with unique $\gamma$-set given by $\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V(H)$. Note that since $B$ does not dominate all of $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$ in $T^{\prime} \square H$, this implies that $B$ does not contain all of $H\left(x_{t-2}\right)$. If $B$ contains no vertices from $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$, then $B$ is a dominating set for $\left(T^{\prime}-x_{t-1}\right) \square H$ distinct from $\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V(H)$. Thus, $|B|>\left|\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V(H)\right|$ implying that $|D|>|S \times V(H)|$. This contradicts our assumption that $D$ was a $\gamma$-set for $T \square H$.

Hence, we see that $B$ contains some subset of $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$. Let this subset be

$$
\left\{\left(x_{t-1}, p_{1}\right),\left(x_{t-1}, p_{2}\right), \ldots,\left(x_{t-1}, p_{j}\right)\right\} \subseteq B
$$

This implies that

$$
B \cap\left\{\left(x_{t-2}, p_{1}\right),\left(x_{t-2}, p_{2}\right), \ldots,\left(x_{t-2}, p_{j}\right)\right\}=\emptyset
$$

since otherwise $D$ is not a minimum cardinality dominating set for $T \square H$. Thus, consider the set

$$
\left(B-\left\{\left(x_{t-1}, p_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(x_{t-1}, p_{j}\right)\right\}\right) \cup\left\{\left(x_{t-2}, p_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(x_{t-2}, p_{j}\right)\right\}
$$

This is a dominating set for $\left(T^{\prime}-x_{t-1}\right) \square H$ distinct from $\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V(H)$, a contradiction.

- Now suppose that $x_{t-1}$ is adjacent to a vertex, call it $y$, not on the diametral path. First, note that $y \in S$. If $y \notin S$, then since $x_{t-1} \notin S, y$ would have a neighbor in $S$ which, with its external private neighbors, could be used to create a longer path in $T$. In particular, any neighbors of $x_{t-1}$ in $T$ not on the diametral path are in $S$ and have only leaf neighbors. Since our initial assumption was that each element of $S$ has at least $d+2$ external private neighbors, this implies that $y$ has $d+2$ leaf-neighbors in $T$. Hence, by the same logic as applied to $x_{t}$ above, every vertex of $H(y)$ is contained in every $\gamma$-set for $T \square H$. However, this implies that $\{y\} \times V(H) \subseteq D$ which further implies that $B$ dominates $T^{\prime} \square H$, a contradiction.

Thus, in both cases, $x_{t-1} \notin S$ leads to a contradiction.
Subcase Two

Suppose now that $x_{t-1} \in S$. This implies that $\left|e p n\left(x_{t-1}, S\right)\right| \geq d+2$ by our earlier assumption. If $x_{t-1}$ has an external private neighbor other than $x_{t-2}$ that is not a leaf, then a longer path in $T$ can be found. Hence, we see that $x_{t-1}$ has at least $d+1$ leaf-neighbors in $T$, call them $l_{1}, l_{2}, \ldots, l_{r}$. Note that if $r \geq d+2$, then every vertex of $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$ is contained in every $\gamma$-set of $T \square H$ implying that $B$ is a dominating set for $T^{\prime} \square H$, a contradiction.

Thus, we see that $x_{t-1}$ has exactly $d+1$ leaf-neighbors and $x_{t-2} \in e p n\left(x_{t-1}, S\right)$. Recall that some subset of $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$ in $T \square H$ is not contained in $B$. To be specific, assume $k$ vertices of $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$ are not contained in $B$. This implies that at least $\left\lceil\frac{k}{d+1}\right\rceil$ vertices from each of $H\left(l_{1}\right), H\left(l_{2}\right), \ldots, H\left(l_{r}\right)$ are contained in $B$. Additionally, the vertices in $H\left(x_{t-2}\right)$ that are adjacent to vertices in $\left(\left\{x_{t-1}\right\} \times\right.$ $V(H))-B$ are dominated by vertices outside of $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$. Since

$$
[d+1] \cdot\left\lceil\frac{k}{d+1}\right\rceil \geq k
$$

we see that $B$ contains exactly $k$ vertices from $H\left(l_{1}\right), H\left(l_{2}\right), \ldots, H\left(l_{r}\right)$ in total, since otherwise a smaller dominating set for $T \square H$ could be constructed. Consider the set obtained from $B$ by removing the $k$ vertices from $H\left(l_{1}\right), H\left(l_{2}\right), \ldots, H\left(l_{r}\right)$ and including the $k$ missing vertices from $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$. This set is a dominating set for $T^{\prime} \square H$ distinct from $\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V(H)$, a contradiction.

Case Two
Finally, suppose that $x_{t-1} \in \operatorname{epn}\left(x_{t}, S\right)$. In this case, $x_{t}$ is adjacent to at least $d+1$ leaves, call them $l_{1}, l_{2}, \ldots, l_{p}$. Note that the only neighbors of $x_{t-1}$ are $x_{t}$ and $x_{t-2}$. If $x_{t-1}$ had any other neighbors, either a longer path in $T$ could be found, or $x_{t-1}$ would not be an external private neighbor of $x_{t}$ with respect to $S$.

Suppose that $D$ is a $\gamma$-set of $T \square H$ which does not contain $k$ vertices of $H\left(x_{t}\right)$. This implies that $D$ contains at least $\left\lceil\frac{k}{d+1}\right\rceil$ vertices from each of $H\left(l_{1}\right), H\left(l_{2}\right), \ldots, H\left(l_{p}\right)$. In fact, if $p\left\lceil\frac{k}{d+1}\right\rceil>k$, then we have reached a contradiction since a smaller dominating set for $T \square H$ could be found simply by including every vertex of $H\left(x_{t}\right)$. In particular, this implies that $p\left\lceil\frac{k}{d+1}\right\rceil=k$.

We now claim that $D$ contains at least one vertex from $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$. To see this, first note that the tree $T^{\prime \prime}$ defined by $T^{\prime \prime}=T-\left\{x_{t}, x_{t-1}, l_{1}, \ldots, l_{p}\right\}$ belongs to $\mathcal{U}$ with $U D\left(T^{\prime \prime}\right)=S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}$. Additionally, since $\operatorname{epn}\left(x, S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right)=\operatorname{epn}(x, S)$ for all $x \in S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}$, our induction hypothesis implies that $T^{\prime \prime} \square H$ has a unique $\gamma$-set given by $\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V(H)$. If no vertices from $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$
are included in $D$, then

$$
D \cap V\left(T^{\prime \prime} \square H\right)=\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V(H)
$$

This, however, results in at least $k$ vertices of $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$ being undominated by $D$ since $x_{t-2} \notin S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}$. This is a contradiction.

Thus, $D$ contains at least one vertex from $H\left(x_{t-1}\right)$. If we "shift" these vertices to their corresponding positions in $H\left(x_{t-2}\right)$, remove the vertices from $D$ in $H\left(l_{1}\right), H\left(l_{2}\right), \ldots, H\left(l_{p}\right)$, and add in the missing vertices from $H\left(x_{t}\right)$, we create a $\gamma$-set $D^{\prime}$ distinct from $D$ which induces a dominating set distinct from $\left(S-\left\{x_{t}\right\}\right) \times V(H)$ on the subgraph $T^{\prime \prime} \square H$. Hence, $D$ is not a minimum dominating set, a contradiction.

We thus see that if $D$ is a $\gamma$-set for $T \square H$, then every vertex of $H\left(x_{t}\right)$ is included in $D$. By the logic applied in the above paragraph, this implies that $S \times V(H)$ is the unique $\gamma$-set for $T \square H$.

Thus, we see that if $T$ has a minimum dominating set $S$ for which every element in $S$ has at least $d+2$ external private neighbors, then $T \square H \in \mathcal{U}$.

By combining this result with Theorem 6, we have the following corollary.

Corollary 49. Let $T$ be a nontrivial tree and let $D$ be a $\gamma$-set of $T$.

1. $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ if and only if for all $v \in D,|e p n(v, D)| \geq n+1$.
2. $T \square Q_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ if and only if for all $v \in D,|e p n(v, D)| \geq n+2$.
3. $T \square C_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ if and only if for all $v \in D,|\operatorname{epn}(v, D)| \geq 4$.
4. Let $P$ denote the Petersen graph. $T \square P \in \mathcal{U}$ if and only if for all $v \in D,|e p n(v, D)| \geq 5$.
5. Let $H\left(n_{1}, n_{2}, \ldots, n_{k}\right)$ denote the Hamming graph $K_{n_{1}} \square K_{n_{2}} \square \cdots \square K_{n_{k}} . T \square H\left(n_{1}, n_{2}, \ldots, n_{k}\right) \in$ $\mathcal{U}$ if and only if for all $v \in D,|e p n(v, D)| \geq\left(n_{1}-1\right)+\left(n_{2}-1\right)+\cdots+\left(n_{k}-1\right)+2$.

### 4.3 Unique $\gamma$-sets and $i$-sets in $G \times H$

In this section, we turn our attention to the direct product. We once again assume that $G$ is nontrivial and connected. Additionally, we assume that $H$ is connected, nontrivial, and vertextransitive. As in the previous section, we begin by discussing an automorphism of $G \times H$. Like Lemma 40, the following result is well known.

Lemma 50. Let $\sigma$ be an automorphism of $G$ and let $\phi$ be an automorphism of $H$. The mapping $f: V(G \times H) \rightarrow V(G \times H)$ defined by $f(g, h)=(\sigma(g), \phi(h))$ is an automorphism of $G \times H$.

Proof. Since $\sigma$ and $\phi$ are bijections on $V(G)$ and $V(H)$ respectively, $f$ is a bijection on $V(G \times H)$. Observe that $\left(g_{1}, h_{1}\right)\left(g_{2}, h_{2}\right) \in E(G \times H)$ if and only if $g_{1} g_{2} \in E(G)$ and $h_{1} h_{2} \in E(H)$. This holds if and only if $\sigma\left(g_{1}\right) \sigma\left(g_{2}\right) \in E(G)$ and $\phi\left(h_{1}\right) \phi\left(h_{2}\right) \in E(H)$ since both of $\sigma$ and $\phi$ are automorphisms. Thus, we see that $\left(g_{1}, h_{1}\right)\left(g_{2}, h_{2}\right) \in E(G \times H)$ if and only if $f\left(g_{1}, h_{1}\right) f\left(g_{2}, h_{2}\right) \in E(G \times H)$. Thus, $f$ is an automorphism on $G \times H$.

This result again implies that unique $\gamma$-sets and unique $i$-sets in $G \times H$ satisfy the stacked property, as we now prove.

Lemma 51. Let $H$ be a vertex-transitive graph. If $G \times H \in \mathcal{U}$, then $U D(G \times H)=U D(G) \times V(H)$. If $G \times H \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$, then $I(G \times H)=I(G) \times V(H)$.

Proof. Let $D$ be the unique $\gamma$-set of $G \times H$, and let $\left(v, h_{1}\right) \in D$. If $h_{2} \in V(H)$, then, since $H$ is vertex-transitive, there exists an automorphism $\phi$ of $H$ for which $\phi\left(h_{1}\right)=h_{2}$. Construct the automorphism $f$ as in Lemma 50 with the identity mapping as the automorphism on $G$ and $\phi$ as the automorphism on $H$. Since $f(D)=D$ and since $f\left(v, h_{1}\right)=\left(v, \phi\left(h_{1}\right)\right)=\left(v, h_{2}\right)$, we see that $\left(v, h_{2}\right) \in D$. Thus, there exists $S \subseteq V(G)$ such that $D=S \times V(H)$. Similarly, if $J$ is the unique $i$-set for $G \times H$, then there exists a set $T \subseteq V(G)$ such that $J=T \times V(H)$.

By our observations above, if $G \times H \in \mathcal{U}$, then $U D(G \times H)=S \times V(H)$ for some $S \subseteq V(G)$. $S$ is certainly a dominating set for $G$, since if $S$ is not a dominating set for $G$, then $S \times V(H)$ is not a dominating set for $G \times H$. If $S$ is not a $\gamma$-set of $G$, then a smaller dominating set for $G \times H$ can be found. In fact, if $S$ is not the unique $\gamma$-set for $G$, then $G \times H$ has two distinct $\gamma$-sets. Thus, if $G \times H \in \mathcal{U}$, then $U D(G \times H)=U D(G) \times V(H)$. The case of $G \times H \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ follows similarly.

Recall from Proposition 42 that if $H$ is connected and nontrivial, then $G \square H \notin \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ for any $G$. The following is an interesting "dual" to this result.

Proposition 52. If $G$ is a connected graph on at least two vertices, and $H$ is a connected, vertextransitive graph on at least three vertices, then $G \times H \notin \mathcal{U}$.

Proof. Suppose $G \times H \in \mathcal{U}$. By Lemma 51, $U D(G \times H)=S \times V(H)$ for some $S \subseteq V(G)$. Let $x \in S, h \in V(H)$, and consider $(x, h)$. We claim that $\operatorname{epn}(x, h)=\emptyset$. To see this, suppose that
$\left(y, h_{1}\right) \in N((x, h))$. This implies that $x y \in E(G)$ and $h h_{1} \in E(H)$. Since $|V(H)| \geq 3$, and since $H$ is connected, there exists $h_{2} \in V(H)$ such that $h_{1} h_{2} \in E(H)$. Thus, $\left(x, h_{2}\right) \in U D(G \times H)$ implying that $\left(y, h_{1}\right)$ is not an external private neighbor of $(x, h)$. Thus, since $\left(y, h_{1}\right)$ was an arbitrary element in $N((x, h))$, we see that $(x, h)$ does not have at least two private neighbors other than itself. Thus, by Lemma $11, G \times H \notin \mathcal{U}$.

Given this, we see that if $H$ is vertex-transitive, then $G \times H \in \mathcal{U}$ only if $H=K_{2}$. For the moment, we consider this case. Recall that when we considered $G \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ in Chapter 2, we were able to improve upon the general bound for external private neighbors given by Lemma 11 in Lemma 12. Unfortunately, Lemma 11 cannot be improved upon in the case of $G \times K_{2} \in \mathcal{U}$ as the case of $P_{3} \times K_{2}$ attests. That is, if $G \times K_{2} \in \mathcal{U}$, then every vertex $v \in U D\left(G \times K_{2}\right)$ has at least two external private neighbors and this bound is sharp.

We have seen that if $G \times K_{2} \in \mathcal{U}$, then $G \in \mathcal{U}$. However, as in the Cartesian product cases above, if $G \in \mathcal{U}$, it does not imply that $G \times K_{2} \in \mathcal{U}$ as the graph $G$ in Figure 4.3 illustrates. We see that $U D(G)=\{b, e\}$ but $\{(b, 1),(c, 1),(d, 2),(e, 2)\}$ is a $\gamma$-set for $G \times K_{2}$ that is not stacked.

$G$


$$
G \times K_{2}
$$

Figure 4.3: $G \in \mathcal{U}$ but $G \times K_{2} \notin \mathcal{U}$

However, we do have the following.

Proposition 53. Let $B$ be a bipartite graph. If $B \in \mathcal{U}$, then $B \times K_{2} \in \mathcal{U}$.

Proof. If $B$ is a bipartite graph, then $B \times K_{2} \cong B \cup B$. Hence, if $B \in \mathcal{U}$, then $B \cup B \in \mathcal{U}$.

Since every tree $T$ is bipartite, Proposition 53 has the following corollary.

Corollary 54. Let $T$ be a nontrivial tree. The following are equivalent.

1. The tree $T$ has a unique minimum dominating set.
2. The tree $T$ has a minimum dominating set $D$ such that for all $v \in D,|e p n(v, D)| \geq 2$.
3. The graph $T \times K_{2}$ has a unique minimum dominating set.

Thus, we see that this result is a natural parallel to Theorem 6.
Unique $i$-sets in $G \times H$ prove to be both more interesting, and more difficult to work with. In order to mirror our earlier work, we restrict our attention to $H=K_{n}$ for $n \geq 2\left(G \times K_{1} \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}\right.$ for all $G$ ). We first make the following definition.

Definition 21. Let $D$ be an $i$-set for $G \times K_{n}$. For $v \in V(G)$, let $f_{D}(v)=\mid\{(v, h): h \in V(H),(v, h) \in$ $D\} \mid$. If $D$ is understood from context, we simplify the notation to $f(v)$.

With this notation established, we have the following result.

Lemma 55. If $D$ is an $i$-set in $G \times K_{n}$, then $f_{D}(v) \in\{0,1, n\}$ for all $v \in V(G)$.

Proof. Suppose $2 \leq f_{D}(v) \leq n-1$ for some $v \in V(G)$. If $u v \in E(G)$, then $f_{D}(u)=0$, since otherwise $D$ is not independent. This, however, implies that $D$ is not a dominating set since there is at least one vertex in $\{v\} \times V(H)$ that is not contained in $D$, and is thus not dominated.

By considering this result with Lemma 51, we see that if $G \times K_{n} \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$, then $f_{I(G)}(v) \in\{0, n\}$ for all $v \in V(G)$. This observation, while simple, actually highlights a very interesting point. Observe that for any $j \in V\left(K_{n}\right)$, the set $V(G) \times\{j\}$ is an independent dominating set for $G \times K_{n}$ since $G$ is assumed to be connected. Thus, if $G \times K_{n} \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$, then it is the case that $i\left(G \times K_{n}\right)<|V(G)|$. Moreover, if $G \times K_{n} \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$, then $i\left(G \times K_{n}\right)=n \cdot i(G)$ by Lemma 51. Thus, we actually have a stronger result, namely that $i(G)<\frac{|V(G)|}{n}$. Hence, if $i(G) \geq \frac{|V(G)|}{n}$, then we immediately know that $G \times K_{n} \notin \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$.

Proposition 56. If $G \times K_{n} \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$, then $i(G)<\frac{|V(G)|}{n}$.
What else can be said concerning $I\left(G \times K_{n}\right)$ ? If $n \geq 3$, then Lemma 51 implies that if $G \times K_{n} \in \mathcal{U I}$, then $\mathcal{B}\left(I\left(G \times K_{n}\right)\right)=I\left(G \times K_{n}\right)$. That is, unlike in the general graph case considered in Chapter 3, no vertex in the unique $i$-set in $G \times K_{n}$ has any external private neighbors. Thus, thanks to Lemma 33, we have the following result.

Proposition 57. Let $n \geq 3$. If $G \times K_{n} \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$, then for all $v \in I\left(G \times K_{n}\right)$, $i\left(G \times K_{n}-v\right)=$ $i\left(G \times K_{n}\right)-1, G \times K_{n}-v \in \mathcal{U I}$ and $I\left(G \times K_{n}-v\right)=I\left(G \times K_{n}\right)-\{v\}$.

While no vertex in $I\left(G \times K_{n}\right)$ has any external private neighbors, what can be said concerning the external private neighbors of $I(G)$ when $G \times K_{n} \in \mathcal{U I}$ ?

Proposition 58. If $G \times K_{n} \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$, then for all $v \in I(G)$, $|\operatorname{epn}(v, I(G))|=0$ or $|\operatorname{epn}(v, I(G))| \geq n$.

Proof. Suppose that $G \times K_{n} \in \mathcal{U I}$ with $I\left(G \times K_{n}\right)=I(G) \times V\left(K_{n}\right)$. Let $D$ denote $I\left(G \times K_{n}\right)$. Consider $v \in I(G)$. Suppose for some $j, 1 \leq j \leq n-1$, that $\operatorname{epn}(v, I(G))=\left\{p_{1}, p_{2}, \ldots, p_{j}\right\}$. This implies that $\left(\left\{p_{1}, p_{2}, \ldots, p_{j}\right\} \times V\left(K_{n}\right)\right) \cap D=\emptyset$. In this case, $(D-\{(v, 2),(v, 3), \ldots,(v, n)\}) \cup$ $\left\{\left(p_{1}, 1\right),\left(p_{2}, 1\right), \ldots,\left(p_{j}, 1\right)\right\}$ is an independent dominating set of $G \times K_{n}$ of cardinality at most $|D|$ that is distinct from $D$, a contradiction.

Recall that if $T$ is a nontrivial tree, then $T \square K_{n} \in \mathcal{U}$ if and only if $T$ has a $\gamma$-set $D$ such that $|e p n(v, D)| \geq n+1$ for all $v \in D$. One might hazard a guess at this point, and predict that $T \times K_{n} \in \mathcal{U I}$ if and only if $T \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ with all $v \in I(T)$ either satisfying $|e p n(v, I(T))|=0$ or $|e p n(v, I(T))| \geq n$, then $T \times K_{n} \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$. This, however, does not turn out to be the case, as the graph $T$ in Figure 4.4 illustrates.


Figure 4.4: $T \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ but $T \times K_{4} \notin \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$

We see that $T \in \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ with $I(T)=\{x, y\}$. Additionally, $\mid$ epn $(x, I(T)) \mid=4$ while $|e p n(y, I(T))|=0$. However, $T \times K_{4} \notin \mathcal{U} \mathcal{I}$ by Proposition 57 , since $i(T)=2>\frac{7}{4}=\frac{|V(T)|}{n}$. In fact, $\{x, y\} \times V\left(K_{4}\right)$ is not an $i$-set for $T \times K_{4}$. We see that $V(T) \times\{j\}$ is a smaller independent dominating set for $T \times K_{4}$ where $j$ is an arbitrary vertex in $V\left(K_{4}\right)$.

### 4.4 Looking ahead

We have now considered unique $\gamma$-sets, and unique $i$-sets. Thinking of the domination chain presented as Theorem 5, we have yet to consider unique $i r$-sets, unique $\beta_{0}$-sets, unique $\Gamma$-sets, or unique $I R$-sets. We do so in the following chapter in an extremal graph setting.

## Chapter 5

## Maximum Graphs

### 5.1 Background

In our introductory chapter, we were introduced to the domination chain

$$
i r(G) \leq \gamma(G) \leq i(G) \leq \beta_{0}(G) \leq \Gamma(G) \leq I R(G)
$$

which holds for every graph $G$. Many research papers have been devoted to its study. In this chapter, we consider a specialization of this chain as it pertains to unique realizations of these parameters in an extremal graph setting.

In [7] and [13] the problem of determining the maximum number of edges in a graph having a unique $\gamma$-set was considered. In this chapter, we build on this work and consider the maximum number of edges in a graph having a unique $i r$-set, $i$-set, $\beta_{0}$-set, $\Gamma$-set, or $I R$-set of cardinality 2 . In so doing, we show that the domination chain above still holds in this different setting.

The work that follows appears in [25] which has been accepted for publication and is to appear. For ease, we do not specifically reference this paper when stating and proving theorems in this chapter.

### 5.2 Definitions and Notation

Let $\mathcal{P}$ be one of ir, $\gamma, i, \beta_{0}, \Gamma$, or $I R$. In this chapter we are not only interested in graphs having a unique $\mathcal{P}$-set, but also the number of edges they contain. We make the following definitions.

Definition 22. Let $m_{\mathcal{P}}^{*}(n, k)$ denote the maximum number of edges in a graph on $n$ vertices having a unique $\mathcal{P}$-set of cardinality $k$.

Definition 23. Let $m_{\mathcal{P}}(n, k)$ denote the maximum number of edges in an isolate free graph on $n$ vertices having a unique $\mathcal{P}$-set of cardinality $k$.

Observe that $m_{\mathcal{P}}(n, k) \leq m_{\mathcal{P}}^{*}(n, k)$. Furthermore, if one can find a graph $G$ of order $n$ and $\delta(G) \geq 1$ having a unique $\mathcal{P}$-set such that $|E(G)|=m_{\mathcal{P}}^{*}(n, k)$, then $m_{\mathcal{P}}(n, k)=m_{\mathcal{P}}^{*}(n, k)$.

With this notation now defined, our main result in this chapter is as follows.

Theorem 59. For $n \geq 6$

$$
m_{i r}(n, 2)=m_{\gamma}(n, 2) \leq m_{i}(n, 2) \leq m_{\beta_{0}}(n, 2)=m_{\Gamma}(n, 2)=m_{I R}(n, 2)
$$

and

$$
m_{i r}^{*}(n, 2)=m_{\gamma}^{*}(n, 2) \leq m_{i}^{*}(n, 2) \leq m_{\beta_{0}}^{*}(n, 2)=m_{\Gamma}^{*}(n, 2)=m_{I R}^{*}(n, 2)
$$

We prove this theorem by computing, or recalling in the case of $m_{\gamma}(n, 2)$, the exact values for each of these parameters.

In Section 5.3, we collect the results from [7] and [13] which we need for our discussion of unique irredundant sets in Section 5.4. In Section 5.5, we return our attention to unique minimum independent dominating sets of cardinality 2 , while in Section 5.6 we consider unique $\beta_{0}$-sets, $\Gamma$-sets, and $I R$-sets of cardinality $k$ for $k \geq 2$. Finally, in Section 5.7 , as we bring our discussion of unique domination chain parameters to a close, we pose several open problems.

### 5.3 Unique minimum dominating sets

In this section, we briefly collect the results from [7] and [13] concerning unique minimum dominating sets that we will need in our work to come. We first note the following result from [7].

Proposition $60([7])$. For $n \geq 3, m_{\gamma}(n, 1)=\binom{n}{2}-\left\lceil\frac{n-1}{2}\right\rceil$.

This bound is achieved by constructing a graph $G$ on $n$ vertices having a single vertex of degree $n-1$, with all other vertices having degree at most $n-2$. For example, the graphs in Figure 5.1 below all have a unique $\gamma$-set of cardinality one (given by the white vertex in each case) and have a maximum number of edges.


Figure 5.1: $m_{\gamma}(n, 1)=\binom{n}{2}-\left\lceil\frac{n-1}{2}\right\rceil$

For purely comparative purposes in Section 5.5 to follow, we also note the following result from [7].

Theorem $61([7])$. For $k \geq 2, m_{\gamma}(3 k, k)=2 k+2\binom{k}{2}$.

The following result, from [13], will be used in Section 4 below.

Theorem 62 ([13]). For $n \geq 6, m_{\gamma}(n, 2)=\binom{n-2}{2}$.

There are precisely two graphs on six vertices having a unique minimum dominating set of cardinality 2 that achieve the bound from Theorem 62 and they are pictured in Figure 5.2 below.

$G_{1}$

$G_{2}$

Figure 5.2: $m_{\gamma}(n, 2)=\binom{n-2}{2}$

By combining Proposition 60 and Theorem 62, we see the following.

Proposition 63. For $n \geq 6, m_{\gamma}^{*}(n, 2)=m_{\gamma}(n-1,1)=\binom{n-1}{2}-\left\lceil\frac{n-2}{2}\right\rceil$.

Proof. Suppose $G$ is a graph on $n \geq 6$ vertices having a unique $\gamma$-set of cardinality 2. Note that $G$ has at most one isolated vertex. If $G$ is isolate free, then $|E(G)| \leq\binom{ n-2}{2}$ by Theorem 62 . However, if $G$ has one isolate and a unique $\gamma$-set of cardinality 2 , then the component of $G$ containing $n-1$ vertices necessarily induces an isolate free graph having a unique $\gamma$-set of cardinality 1 . Hence, if $G$ has an isolate, then $|E(G)| \leq\binom{ n-1}{2}-\left\lceil\frac{n-2}{2}\right\rceil$ by Proposition 60 . Since this upper bound is strictly greater than $\binom{n-2}{2}$ and can be achieved, our result follows.

### 5.4 Unique minimum maximal irredundant sets

We now turn out attention to the maximum number of edges in a graph $G$ on $n$ vertices having a unique $i r$-set of cardinality 2 . The only graph on two vertices having a unique $i r$-set of cardinality 2 is the graph consisting of two isolated vertices, namely $\overline{K_{2}}$. Additionally, no graph on three vertices has a unique $i r$-set of cardinality 2 . Thus, we first restrict ourselves to graphs on $n \geq 4$ vertices. Note that if $G$ has two or more isolated vertices, then $\operatorname{ir}(G) \geq 3$. Thus, we first suppose that $G$ has one isolated vertex. In this case, $G$ has a component of order $n-1$, call it $C$, which necessarily satisfies $\operatorname{ir}(C)=1$. Since $\operatorname{ir}(C)=1$ if and only if $\gamma(C)=1$, we see that, in fact, $C$ has a unique $\gamma$-set of cardinality 1 . Hence, by Proposition $60, C$, and thus $G$, has at most $\binom{n-1}{2}-\left\lceil\frac{n-2}{2}\right\rceil$ edges. As we saw above, this bound can be achieved. Thus, we have that $m_{i r}^{*}(n, 2) \geq\binom{ n-1}{2}-\left\lceil\frac{n-2}{2}\right\rceil$. Hence, by Proposition 63, if $n \geq 6$, then $m_{i r}^{*}(n, 2) \geq m_{\gamma}^{*}(n, 2)$.

We now restrict ourselves to isolate free graphs. It can be readily checked that no isolate free graph on two, three, or four vertices has a unique $i r$-set of cardinality 2. Among the isolate free graphs on five vertices, twelve satisfy $\operatorname{ir}(G)=2$, and none has a unique $i r$-set (see Figure 5.3). Thus, we restrict ourselves to graphs on $n \geq 6$ vertices.


Figure 5.3: Isolate free graphs on five vertices satisfying $\operatorname{ir}(G)=2$

Suppose $G$ is an isolate free graph on $n \geq 6$ vertices having a unique $i r$-set of cardinality 2 , call it $D$. We see that $D$ is either a dominating set, or it is not a dominating set. In the following two subsections, we consider each case.

### 5.4.1 $D$ is not a dominating set

We first consider the case when $D$ is not a dominating set. Observe that in this case, $\operatorname{ir}(G)<\gamma(G)$, for if $\gamma(G)=2$ also, then $D$ is not a unique $i r$-set in $G$ since every minimal dominating set is maximal irredundant.

We begin by considering an example. Let the graph $F$ on $n \geq 7$ vertices be constructed as follows. Let $V(F)=\left\{x, y, x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}, w, z, v, b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{n-7}\right\}$. Let $F\left\langle\left\{v, b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{n-7}\right\}\right\rangle$ be complete. Additionally, let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& N(x)=\left\{y, v, x^{\prime}, b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{n-7}\right\} \\
& N(y)=\left\{x, v, y^{\prime}, b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{n-7}\right\} \\
& N(v)=\left\{x, y, b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{n-7}\right\} \\
& N\left(x^{\prime}\right)=\left\{x, w, y^{\prime}, b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{n-7}\right\} \\
& N\left(y^{\prime}\right)=\left\{y, z, x^{\prime}, b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{n-7}\right\} \\
& N(w)=\left\{x^{\prime}\right\} \\
& N(z)=\left\{y^{\prime}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The case of $n=8$ is illustrated below for convenience.


Figure 5.4: $n=8$ case

We claim that $\{x, y\}$ is the unique $i r$-set of $F$.

Proof. First, note that $\operatorname{ir}(F) \geq 2$ since $\Delta(F)<n-1$. Consider $\{x, y\}$. This set is irredundant, since $x$ has $x^{\prime}$ as a private neighbor and $y$ has $y^{\prime}$ as a private neighbor. Moreover, this set is maximal irredundant since the inclusion of $w, z, x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}$, or $b_{1}, b_{2}, \ldots, b_{n-7}$ eliminates the private neighbor of $x$ or $y$ while the inclusion of $v$ results in $v$ not having a private neighbor. Thus, $\operatorname{ir}(F)=2$ and $\{x, y\}$ is an $i r$-set. It remains to show that $\{x, y\}$ is the only maximal irredundant set of cardinality 2.

To see that no other two element subsets of $V(F)$ containing $x$ are maximal irredundant, observe first that $\{x, v\}$ and $\left\{x, b_{i}\right\}$ for $1 \leq i \leq n-7$ are both redundant sets. Additionally, since the sets $\left\{x, x^{\prime}, z\right\},\left\{x, y^{\prime}, w\right\}$, and $\{x, w, z\}$ are irredundant, we see that $\left\{x, x^{\prime}\right\},\left\{x, y^{\prime}\right\},\{x, w\}$ and $\{x, z\}$ are not maximal irredundant.

We leave it to the interested reader to verify, in a manner similar to the above, that any other two element subset of $V(F)$ distinct from $\{x, y\}$ is either redundant, or is contained in a larger irredundant set. We thus have that $\{x, y\}$ is the the unique $i r$-set of $F$.

Before proceeding, we note that $|E(F)|=\binom{n-2}{2}-2$.
We now prove the following theorem through a sequence of claims.

Theorem 64. Let $n \geq 7$. If $G$ is a graph of order $n$ such that $\delta(G) \geq 1, \operatorname{ir}(G)=2, \gamma(G) \geq 3$, and $G$ has a unique ir-set $D$, then $|E(G)| \leq\binom{ n-2}{2}-2$. Furthermore, there exists such a $G$ that has exactly $\binom{n-2}{2}-2$ edges.

Proof. Among all isolate free graphs on $n$ vertices with domination number at least 3 and having a unique $i r$-set of cardinality 2 , suppose that $G$ has the maximum number of edges. Note that since
$\gamma(G) \geq 3, \Delta(G) \leq n-3$. Let $D=\{x, y\}$ denote the unique $i r$-set of $G$. Define the following sets.

- $D_{x}=N(x)-N[y]$
- $D_{y}=N(y)-N[x]$
- $D_{x y}=N(x) \cap N(y)$
- $R=V(G)-(N[x] \cup N[y])$

We note that $R$ is the set of vertices not dominated by $x$ or $y$. Since $D$ is not a dominating set, we have that $|R|>0$. This implies that $x y \in E(G)$, since if $x y \notin E(G)$, then $\{x, y, w\}$, where $w \in R$, is independent and is thus irredundant. The fact that $x y \in E(G)$ further implies that $D_{x} \neq \emptyset$ and that $D_{y} \neq \emptyset$.

We first consider the set $R$.

Claim 1. $|R| \geq 2$.

Proof of Claim: For the sake of contradiction, suppose $|R|=1$ with $w \in R$. Since $D$ is maximal irredundant, $\{x, y, w\}$ is redundant. Since $w$ is a self-private neighbor with respect to $\{x, y, w\}$, we see that either $w$ dominates $D_{x}$ or $w$ dominates $D_{y}$. Without loss of generality, assume $w$ dominates $D_{x}$. In this case, $\{y, w\}$ is a dominating set of $G$, a contradiction. Hence, $|R| \geq 2$.

Claim 2. Every vertex in $R$ either dominates $D_{x}$ or $D_{y}$.
Proof of Claim: Suppose $w \in R$ does not dominate $D_{x}$ or $D_{y}$. Since $w$ is not dominated by $D$, we see that $\{x, y, w\}$ is irredundant, a contradiction to the maximality of $D$.

Claim 3. $\gamma(G\langle R\rangle) \geq 2$.

Proof of Claim: Suppose that $\gamma(G\langle R\rangle])=1$. Let $w \in R$ dominate $G\langle R\rangle$. By Claim 2, $w$ dominates $D_{x}$ or $D_{y}$. Without loss of generality, assume $w$ dominates $D_{x}$. In this case, $\{w, y\}$ is a dominating set of $G$, a contradiction.

Claim 4. There exists $w \in R$ that dominates $D_{x}$ but not $D_{y}$ and $z \in R$ that dominates $D_{y}$ but not $D_{x}$.

Proof of Claim: Without loss of generality, suppose every vertex in $R$ dominates $D_{x}$. This implies every vertex in $D_{x}$ dominates $R$. Consider $\gamma\left(G\left\langle D_{x}\right\rangle\right)$. First, assume that $\gamma\left(G\left\langle D_{x}\right\rangle\right)=1$. In this
case, if $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}$ dominates $G\left\langle D_{x}\right\rangle$, then $\left\{x^{\prime}, y\right\}$ is a dominating set of $G$, a contradiction. Thus, $\gamma\left(G\left\langle D_{x}\right\rangle\right) \geq 2$. This, implies that $\left|D_{x}\right|>1$. Let $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}$ and $x^{\prime \prime} \in D_{x}$ be non-adjacent. Consider $x^{\prime}$. We have seen that $x^{\prime}$ dominates $R$. If $x^{\prime}$ also dominates $D_{y}$, then $\left\{x, x^{\prime}\right\}$ dominates all of $G$, a contradiction. Thus, there exists $y^{\prime} \in D_{y}$ such that $x^{\prime} y^{\prime} \notin E(G)$. However, we now see that $\{x, y\}$ is not maximal irredundant, since $\left\{x, x^{\prime}, y\right\}$ is irredundant ( $x$ has $x^{\prime \prime}$ as a private neighbor, $y$ has $y^{\prime}$ as a private neighbor, and $x^{\prime}$ has any vertex in $R$ as a private neighbor). Thus, our result follows.

Next, we consider the set $D_{x y}$.
Claim 5. No vertex in $D_{x y}$ dominates $R$.
Proof of Claim: Suppose $v \in D_{x y}$ dominates $R$. Recall that $\operatorname{deg}(v) \leq n-3$. Since $v$ is adjacent to $x, y$, and every vertex in $R$, this implies that there are at least two vertices in $D_{x} \cup D_{y} \cup D_{x y}$ that are not neighbors of $v$. Suppose the only vertices not adjacent to $v$ are in $D_{x}$ and $D_{x y}$. This implies that $v$ dominates $D_{y}$ in which case $\{x, v\}$ is a dominating set, a contradiction. By similar reasoning, the vertices not adjacent to $v$ cannot lie in only $D_{y}$ and $D_{x y}$, only $D_{x}$, only $D_{y}$, or only $D_{x y}$. Thus, there exists $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}$ and $y^{\prime} \in D_{y}$ for which $x^{\prime} v \notin E(G)$ and $y^{\prime} v \notin E(G)$. This, however, implies that $D=\{x, y\}$ is not maximal irredundant, since $\{x, y, v\}$ is irredundant, a contradiction.

Claim 6. $D_{x y} \neq \emptyset$.
Proof of Claim: Suppose that $D_{x y}=\emptyset$. If $\gamma\left(G\left\langle D_{x}\right\rangle\right)=\gamma\left(G\left\langle D_{y}\right\rangle\right)=1$, with $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}$ dominating $D_{x}$ and $y^{\prime} \in D_{y}$ dominating $D_{y}$, then $\left\{x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}\right\}$ is a dominating set of $G$, a contradiction. Thus, either $\gamma\left(G\left\langle D_{x}\right\rangle\right) \geq 2$ or $\gamma\left(G\left\langle D_{y}\right\rangle\right) \geq 2$. Without loss of generality, assume that $\gamma\left(G\left\langle D_{x}\right\rangle\right) \geq 2$. Let $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}$. If $x^{\prime}$ does not dominate $D_{y}$, then $\left\{x, y, x^{\prime}\right\}$ is irredundant, a contradiction. Hence, we see that every vertex in $D_{x}$ dominates $D_{y}$. This implies that every vertex in $D_{y}$ dominates $D_{x}$ as well. Hence, if $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}$ and $y^{\prime} \in D_{y}$, then $\left\{x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}\right\}$ is a dominating set of $G$, a contradiction.

Corollary 65. If $G$ is an isolate free graph on six vertices having a unique ir-set of cardinality 2, then $\gamma(G)=2$.

Finally, we consider the sets $D_{x}$ and $D_{y}$.
Claim 7. If $v \in D_{x}$ or $v \in D_{y}$, then $\operatorname{deg}(v) \leq n-4$.

Proof of Claim: Since $\Delta(G) \leq n-3$, we immediately know that if $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}$, then $\operatorname{deg}\left(x^{\prime}\right) \leq n-3$. For the sake of contradiction, suppose that $\operatorname{deg}\left(x^{\prime}\right)=n-3$ and that $x^{\prime}$ is not adjacent to $a$ and $y$. (We note that $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}$ implies $x^{\prime}$ is not adjacent to $y$.)

- If $a \in D_{x y}$ or $a \in D_{y}$, then $\left\{x^{\prime}, y\right\}$ dominates $G$, a contradiction.
- If $a \in D_{x}$, then $\left\{x^{\prime}, x\right\}$ dominates $G$, a contradiction.
- If $a \in R$, then since every vertex in $R$ either dominates $D_{x}$ or $D_{y}$, we see that $a$ dominates $D_{y}$. This however, implies that $\left\{x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}\right\}$ dominates $G$ for any $y^{\prime} \in D_{y}$.

Hence, we have arrived at a contradiction. Our claim follows.

Claim 8. If $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}$, then $x^{\prime}$ either dominates $D_{x}$ or $D_{y}$. If $y^{\prime} \in D_{y}$, then $y^{\prime}$ either dominates $D_{x}$ or $D_{y}$.

Proof of Claim: If $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}$ does not dominate $D_{x}$ and does not dominate $D_{y}$, then $\left\{x, x^{\prime}, y\right\}$ is irredundant by Claim 4.

Corollary 66. If $\gamma\left(G\left\langle D_{x}\right\rangle\right)>1$ or $\gamma\left(G\left\langle D_{y}\right\rangle\right)>1$, then each vertex in $D_{x}$ dominates $D_{y}$ and each vertex in $D_{y}$ dominates $D_{x}$.

Proof. Suppose $\gamma\left(G\left\langle D_{x}\right\rangle\right)>1$. This implies that no vertex in $D_{x}$ dominates $D_{x}$. Hence, by Claim 8, each vertex in $D_{x}$ dominates $D_{y}$. This also implies that each vertex in $D_{y}$ dominates $D_{x}$. The case of $\gamma\left(G\left\langle D_{y}\right\rangle\right)>1$ follows similarly.

Claim 9. No vertex in $D_{x}$ or $D_{y}$ dominates $D_{x y}$.
Proof of Claim: Suppose $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}$ dominates $D_{x y} \cdot x^{\prime}$ itself either dominates $D_{x}$ or $D_{y}$ by Claim 8 . We consider each case.

First suppose $x^{\prime}$ dominates $D_{x}$. If there exists $y^{\prime} \in D_{y}$ that dominates $D_{y}$, then $\left\{x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}\right\}$ is a dominating set of $G$, a contradiction. Thus, no vertex in $D_{y}$ dominates $D_{y}$. Hence, every vertex in $D_{y}$ dominates $D_{x}$. This, however, implies that every vertex in $D_{x}$ also dominates $D_{y}$. Hence, $\left\{x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}\right\}$ is a dominating set of $G$ for any $y^{\prime} \in D_{y}$, a contradiction.

Suppose now that $x^{\prime}$ dominates $D_{y}$ but not $D_{x}$. If there exists $y^{\prime} \in D_{y}$ such that $y^{\prime}$ dominates $D_{x}$ then $\left\{x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}\right\}$ is a dominating set of $G$, a contradiction. Thus, no vertex in $D_{y}$ dominates $D_{x}$, in which case every vertex in $D_{y}$ dominates $D_{y}$. Let $x^{\prime \prime}$ be a vertex in $D_{x}$ not dominated by $x^{\prime}$.

If $x^{\prime \prime}$ does not dominate $D_{y}$, then $\left\{x, x^{\prime \prime}, y\right\}$ is irredundant, a contradiction. Thus, $x^{\prime \prime}$ dominates $D_{y}$. Since this is true for every vertex in $D_{x}$ not dominated by $x^{\prime}$, we see that each vertex in $D_{y}$ dominates the vertices in $D_{x}$ not dominated by $x^{\prime}$. This implies that $\left\{x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}\right\}$ is a dominating set of $G$ for any $y^{\prime} \in D_{y}$.

Claim 10. No vertex in $D_{x}$ dominates $R$. No vertex in $D_{y}$ dominates $R$.
Proof of Claim: Suppose $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}$ dominates $R$. If $x^{\prime}$ dominates $D_{x}$, then $\left\{x^{\prime}, y\right\}$ dominates $G$, a contradiction. Thus, $x^{\prime}$ dominates $D_{y}$. This, however, implies that $\left\{x, x^{\prime}\right\}$ dominates $G$, again a contradiction. Hence, no vertex in $D_{x}$ dominates $R$. By the same logic, no vertex in $D_{y}$ dominates R.

Claim 11. For each pair of vertices $\left\{x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}\right\}$ such that $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}$ and $y^{\prime} \in D_{y}$, there exists a vertex $v \in D_{x y}$ not adjacent to either $x^{\prime}$ or $y^{\prime}$.

Proof of Claim: Suppose $x^{\prime} \in D_{x}, y^{\prime} \in D_{y}$, and that $D_{x y} \subseteq\left(N\left[x^{\prime}\right] \cup N\left[y^{\prime}\right]\right)$. We consider several cases.

- If $x^{\prime}$ dominates $D_{x}$ and $y^{\prime}$ dominates $D_{y}$, then $\left\{x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}\right\}$ dominates $G$, a contradiction.
- If $x^{\prime}$ dominates $D_{y}$ and $y^{\prime}$ dominates $D_{x}$, then $\left\{x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}\right\}$ dominates $G$, a contradiction.
- Suppose both $x^{\prime}$ and $y^{\prime}$ dominate $D_{y}$ but not $D_{x}$. In this case, consider $x^{\prime \prime} \in\left(D_{x}-N\left[x^{\prime}\right]\right)$. If $x^{\prime \prime}$ does not dominate $D_{y}$, then $\left\{x, x^{\prime \prime}, y\right\}$ is irredundant, a contradiction. Thus, we see that each vertex in $D_{x}-N\left[x^{\prime}\right]$ dominates $D_{y}$, in which case every vertex in $D_{y}$ dominates $D_{x}-N\left[x^{\prime}\right]$. Thus, once again we see that $\left\{x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}\right\}$ dominates all of $G$, a contradiction.
- If both $x^{\prime}$ and $y^{\prime}$ dominate $D_{x}$ but not $D_{y}$, then $\left\{x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}\right\}$ will dominate all of $G$ in a manner similar to the case above.

Our result follows.
Considering the results above, we see that $G$ has one of the four graphs below as an induced subgraph.


Figure 5.5: Induced Subgraphs

We now show that if $|R| \geq 3,\left|D_{x}\right| \geq 2$, or if $\left|D_{y}\right| \geq 2$, then $|E(G)| \leq|E(F)|=\binom{n-2}{2}-2$, where $F$ is the graph considered at the beginning of this section. We prove this by constructing a graph $G^{\prime}$ from $G$ satisfying $|E(G)| \leq\left|E\left(G^{\prime}\right)\right|$ and $G^{\prime} \subseteq F$.

Suppose that at least one of the following is true concerning $G$.

- $|R| \geq 3$
- $\left|D_{x}\right| \geq 2$
- $\left|D_{y}\right| \geq 2$

Find, and label, vertices $w$ and $z$ in $R$ such that $w$ dominates $D_{x}$ but not $D_{y}$ and such that $z$ dominates $D_{y}$ but not $D_{x}$. Next, find, and label, vertex $x^{\prime}$ in $D_{x}$ that is not dominated by $z$ and vertex $y^{\prime}$ in $D_{y}$ that is not dominated by $w$. Finally, for the pair $\left\{x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}\right\}$, find, and label, the vertex $v$ in $D_{x y}$ that is not dominated by $x^{\prime}$ or $y^{\prime}$. Observe that $v$ is not adjacent to $w$ or $z$, since if $v$ is adjacent to either $w$ or $z$, then $\{x, y, v\}$ is irredundant. Define the following sets.

- $D_{x}^{*}=D_{x}-\left\{x^{\prime}\right\}$
- $D_{y}^{*}=D_{y}-\left\{y^{\prime}\right\}$
- $R^{*}=R-\{w, z\}$
- $D_{x y}^{*}=D_{x y}-\{v\}$

Note that if there are no edges between $\{w, z\}$ and $D_{x}^{*}, D_{y}^{*}, D_{x y}^{*}$, and $R^{*}$, then $G$ is isomorphic to a subgraph of $F$ above. Bearing this in mind, consider the following procedure.

Let $G^{\prime}$ be a distinct copy of $G$. We alter $G^{\prime}$ after considering $G$.

1. If $w z \notin E(G)$, continue to Step 2 below. If $w z \in E(G)$, then there exists $r \in R^{*}$ for which $w r \notin E(G)$ by Claim 3. In $G$ and $G^{\prime}$, delete the edge $w z$ and add the edge $w r$.
2. Consider $D_{x}^{*}$ in $G$. If $\left|D_{x}^{*}\right|=0$, continue to Step 3 below. Otherwise, for each $s \in D_{x}^{*}$ proceed as follows. Note that $s$ is adjacent to $w$, but is not adjacent to $y$ (by definition of $D_{x}$ ) and at least one vertex in $R$ (by Claim 10), call it $r_{s}$. In $G^{\prime}$, delete the edge $s w$ and add the edge $s y$. If $s$ is adjacent to $z$, then in $G^{\prime}$ delete the edge $s z$ and add the edge $s r_{s}$. Note that after the completion of Step 2, $|E(G)|=\left|E\left(G^{\prime}\right)\right|$ and $N_{G^{\prime}}(\{w, z\}) \cap D_{x}^{*}=\emptyset$.
3. Consider $D_{y}^{*}$ in $G$. If $\left|D_{y}^{*}\right|=0$, continue to Step 4 below. Otherwise, for each $t \in D_{y}^{*}$, proceed as follows. Note that $t$ is adjacent to $z$, but is not adjacent to $x$ (by definition of $D_{y}$ ) and at least one vertex in $R$ (by Claim 10), call it $r_{t}$. In $G^{\prime}$, delete the edge $t z$ and add the edge $t x$. Additionally, if $t$ is adjacent to $w$, in $G^{\prime}$ delete the edge $t w$ and add the edge $t r_{t}$. Note that after the completion of Step 3, $|E(G)|=\left|E\left(G^{\prime}\right)\right|$ and $N_{G^{\prime}}(\{w, z\}) \cap D_{y}^{*}=\emptyset$.
4. Consider $R^{*}$ in $G$. If $\left|R^{*}\right|=0$, continue to Step 5 below. Otherwise, for each $u \in R^{*}$, proceed as follows. Note that $u$ is not adjacent to $x, y$, or $v$. In $G^{\prime}$, add the edges $u v, u x$, and $u y$. If $u$ is adjacent to $w$ in $G$, delete the edge $u w$ from $G^{\prime}$. If $u$ is adjacent to $z$ in $G$, delete the edge $u z$ from $G^{\prime}$. Note that after the completion of Step $4,|E(G)| \leq\left|E\left(G^{\prime}\right)\right|$ and $N_{G^{\prime}}(\{w, z\}) \cap R^{*}=\emptyset$.
5. Finally, consider $D_{x y}^{*}$ in $G$. If $\left|D_{x y}^{*}\right|=0$, then we are done. Otherwise, partition $D_{x y}^{*}$ as follows.

- Let $S_{1 A}$ denote the set of vertices $p$ in $D_{x y}^{*}$ which dominate all but one vertex in $R$, and which do not dominate $D_{x} \cup D_{y} \cup\{v\}$.
- Let $S_{1 B}$ denote the set of vertices $p$ in $D_{x y}^{*}$ which dominate all but one vertex in $R$, and which dominate $D_{x} \cup D_{y} \cup\{v\}$.
- Let $S_{2}$ denote the set of vertices $p$ in $D_{x y}^{*}$ which do not dominate two or more vertices in $R$.

For each $p \in S_{1 A}$, proceed as follows. Let $o_{p}$ denote the vertex in $D_{x} \cup D_{y} \cup\{v\}$ that $p$ is not adjacent to, and let $r_{p}$ denote the vertex in $R$ that $p$ is not adjacent to. In $G^{\prime}$, delete the edges $p w$ and $p z$ (if they exist), add the edge $p o_{p}$, and add the edge $p r_{p}$ if and only if $r_{p}$ is distinct from $w$ and $z$.

For each $p \in S_{1 B}$, proceed as follows. Let $r_{p}$ denote the vertex in $R$ that $p$ is not adjacent to. First, observe that there is at least one vertex in $D_{x y}-N[p]$ since $\operatorname{deg}(p) \leq n-3$. Next, note that $\left(D_{x y}-N[p]\right) \cap\left(S_{1 A} \cup S_{2}\right) \neq \emptyset$, since otherwise $\left\{p, x^{\prime}\right\}$ or $\left\{p, y^{\prime}\right\}$ dominates $G$ (depending upon whether $r_{p}$ dominates $D_{x}$ or $\left.D_{y}\right)$. Thus, let $o_{p} \in\left(D_{x y}-N[p]\right) \cap\left(S_{1 A} \cup S_{2}\right)$. In $G^{\prime}$, delete the edges $p w$ and $p z$ (if they exist), add the edge $p o_{p}$, and add the edge $p r_{p}$ if and only if $r_{p}$ is distinct from $w$ and $z$.

For each $p \in S_{2}$, let $r_{1}$ and $r_{2}$ denote the vertices in $R$ that $p$ is not adjacent to. In $G^{\prime}$, delete the edges $p w$ and $p z$ (if they exist), and add the edges $p r_{1}$ and $p r_{2}$ if and only if $r_{1}$ and $r_{2}$ are distinct from $w$ and $z$ respectively.

Note that after the completion of Step $5,|E(G)|=\left|E\left(G^{\prime}\right)\right|$ and that $N_{G^{\prime}}(\{w, z\}) \cap D_{x y}^{*}=\emptyset$.
Upon completion of Step 5, we see that the graph $G^{\prime}$ is isomorphic to a subgraph of the graph $F$ constructed above and that $|E(G)| \leq\left|E\left(G^{\prime}\right)\right|$. Hence, we have proven that if $|R|>2$, $\left|D_{x}\right|>1$, or $\left|D_{y}\right|>1$, then $|E(G)| \leq\binom{ n-2}{2}-2$.

Suppose now that $G$ satisfies $|R|=2,\left|D_{x}\right|=1,\left|D_{y}\right|=1$ and $\left|D_{x y}\right|=n-6$. As before, find, and label, the vertices $w, z, x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}$ and $v$ as before. Note that $x^{\prime}$ is not adjacent to $z$ and that $y^{\prime}$ is not adjacent to $w$ by Claim 10. Additionally, $v$ is not adjacent to either $w$ or $z$, since otherwise $\{x, y, v\}$ is irredundant. If no vertex in $D_{x y}$ shares an edge with $w$ or $z$, then $G$ is a subgraph of $F$, in which case $|E(G)| \leq\binom{ n-2}{2}-2$. Thus, suppose there exists a vertex, call it $p$, in $D_{x y}$ which is adjacent to a vertex in $R$. Note that $|N(p) \cap R| \leq 1$ by Claim 5. Create a copy $G^{\prime}$ of $G$, and proceed as follows.

1. For each vertex $p \in D_{x y}$, if $p$ is adjacent to a vertex in $R$ but is not adjacent to one of $x^{\prime}, y^{\prime}$, or $v$, delete the edge from $p$ to $R$ in $G^{\prime}$ and add the edge $p x^{\prime}, p y^{\prime}$, or $p v$ as appropriate.
2. If there are still vertices in $D_{x y}$ that share an edge with a vertex in $R$, proceed as follows. Suppose that $p \in D_{x y}$ is adjacent to a vertex in $R$, say $z$ without loss of generality. Consider then $x^{\prime}$. Note that $x^{\prime}$ does not dominate $V(G)-N[p]$ since other $\left\{x^{\prime}, p\right\}$ dominates $G$. Hence, there exists a vertex which neither $x^{\prime}$ nor $p$ is adjacent to, call it $c$. Note that $c \neq z$. In $G^{\prime}$, exchange the $p z$ edge for the $p c$ edge. Since $x^{\prime} c \notin E(G), c$ does not share an edge with a vertex in $R$.

Since the total number of edges is preserved in Step 1, and since the only edges added in Step 2 are from a vertex sharing an edge with a vertex in $R$ to a vertex not sharing an edge with a vertex in
$R$, we see that $|E(G)|=\left|E\left(G^{\prime}\right)\right|$. Since $G^{\prime}$ is a subgraph of $F$, we see that $|E(G)| \leq\binom{ n-2}{2}-2$. We have thus proven our result.

### 5.4.2 $D$ is a dominating set

Suppose now that $G$ is an isolate free graph on $n$-vertices ( $n \geq 6$ ) having a unique $i r$-set of cardinality 2 , call it $D$, which is a dominating set. Since $D$ is a dominating set, this implies that $D$ is a $\gamma$-set, since if $\gamma(G)=1$, then $\operatorname{ir}(G)=1$ as well, a contradiction. Moreover, $D$ is a unique $\gamma$-set in $G$, since if $G$ has a $\gamma$-set distinct from $D$, call it $D^{\prime}$, then $D^{\prime}$ is maximal irredundant, contradicting the uniqueness of $D$. Hence, by Theorem $62,|E(G)| \leq\binom{ n-2}{2}$. To see that this bound can be achieved, consider the following two constructions.

First, the following graph on six vertices, together with Corollary 65 , shows that $m_{i r}(6,2)=$ $\binom{6-2}{2}=6$.


Figure 5.6: $n=6$ case

For the $n \geq 7$ case, consider the following. Let

$$
V(H)=\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n-5}, y_{1}, y_{2}, s, l, p\right\} .
$$

Let $H\left\langle\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n-5}\right\}\right\rangle$ be complete. Additionally, let

$$
\begin{aligned}
N\left(y_{1}\right) & =\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n-5}, s\right\} \\
N\left(y_{2}\right) & =\left\{x_{1}, x_{2}, \ldots, x_{n-5}, s, p\right\} \\
N(s) & =\left\{y_{1}, y_{2}\right\} \\
N(l) & =\left\{x_{1}\right\} \\
N(p) & =\left\{x_{2}, x_{3}, \ldots, x_{n-5}, y_{2}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The case of $n=7$ is illustrated in the figure below.


Figure 5.7: $n \geq 7$ case

Similar to the graph $F$ considered in the previous section, the reader can verify that $H$ has a unique $i r$-set of cardinality 2 given by $\left\{x_{1}, y_{2}\right\}$. Since $|E(H)|=\binom{n-2}{2}$, we have the following result.

Theorem 67. For $n \geq 6, m_{\text {ir }}(n, 2)=\binom{n-2}{2}$.
Additionally, by considering our work at the beginning of this section, we have the following.
Theorem 68. For $n \geq 4, m_{i r}^{*}(n, 2)=\binom{n-1}{2}-\left\lceil\frac{n-2}{2}\right\rceil$.
Before concluding this section, we note that not every graph $G$ having a unique $\gamma$-set of cardinality 2 has a unique $i r$-set of cardinality 2 , even when $\operatorname{ir}(G)=\gamma(G)=2$. For example, the graph $P_{6}$ has a unique $\gamma$-set of cardinality 2 , but does not have a unique $i r$-set. Moreover, the set of isolate free graphs on $n$ vertices having a unique $i r$-set of cardinality 2 and a maximum number of edges is a proper subset of the set of all isolate free graphs on $n$ vertices having a unique $\gamma$-set of cardinality 2 and a maximum number of edges. For example, the graph below has a unique $\gamma$-set of cardinality 2 (and a maximum number of edges), but does not have a unique $i r$-set, even though $\operatorname{ir}(G)=2$.


Figure 5.8: $\gamma(G)=\operatorname{ir}(G)=2$, unique $\gamma$-set, not a unique $i r$-set

### 5.5 Unique minimum independent dominating sets

In this section, we consider the maximum number of edges in a graph on $n$ vertices having a unique $i$-set of cardinality 2 . First, we note that no graph on one or three vertices has a unique $i$-set of cardinality 2 . The only graph on two vertices having a unique $i$-set of cardinality two is the completely disconnected graph $\overline{K_{2}}$. Additionally, the only graph on four vertices which has a unique $i$-set of cardinality two is $P_{3} \cup K_{1}$. Putting these trivial cases aside, we now restrict ourselves to graphs on at least five vertices. Let $G$ be a graph on $n \geq 5$ vertices having a unique minimum independent dominating set of cardinality 2 and having a maximum number of edges. Let $D$ denote the unique $i$-set of $G$, and for notational purposes, let $D=\{x, y\}$. Additionally, let $R=V(G)-D$. Partition $R$ as follows.

- $D_{x}=N(x)-N(y)$
- $D_{y}=N(y)-N(x)$
- $D_{x y}=N(x) \cap N(y)$.

Consider a vertex $v \in R$. What is the maximum degree of $v$ ? We see that if $\operatorname{deg}(v)=n-1$, then $\{v\}$ itself is an independent dominating set of cardinality one, a contradiction. If $\operatorname{deg}(v)=n-2$, with $v$ not adjacent to $u$, then $\{u, v\}$ is an independent dominating set of cardinality two distinct from $D$, a contradiction. Thus, $\operatorname{deg}(v) \leq n-3$. Additionally, note that if $\operatorname{deg}(v)=n-3$, then the two vertices not adjacent to $v$ are not adjacent.

Using the familiar result that $|E(G)|=\frac{1}{2} \sum_{v \in V(G)} \operatorname{deg}(v)$, we see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
|E(G)| & \leq \frac{1}{2}\left(\left|D_{x}\right|+2\left|D_{x y}\right|+\left|D_{y}\right|+(n-3)(n-2)\right) \\
& \leq \frac{1}{2}(2(n-2)+(n-3)(n-2)) \\
& =\frac{1}{2}((n-2)(n-1)) \\
& =\binom{n-1}{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

When $n=3 k+2, k \geq 1$, this upper bound on $|E(G)|$ can be achieved if $R=D_{x y}$ and $G\langle R\rangle$ is a complete graph minus the edges of $k$ disjoint triangles (see Figure 5.9). Thus, we see that $m_{i}^{*}(3 k+2,2)=\binom{3 k+1}{2}$.


Figure 5.9: $m_{i}(8,2)=21$

Suppose now that $n=3 k$ or $n=3 k+1$, for $k \geq 2$. Note that the upper bound on $|E(G)|$ found above is achievable if and only if $R=D_{x y}$ with each vertex $v \in R$ satisfying $\operatorname{deg}(v)=n-3$. Thus, suppose that $R=D_{x y}$ and that each vertex in $R$ has degree $n-3$. If $v \in R$ is not adjacent to vertices $v_{1}$ and $v_{2}$, by our observations above, $v_{1} v_{2} \notin E(G)$. Since we are assuming $R=D_{x y}$, we see that $v_{1} \in D_{x y}$ and $v_{2} \in D_{x y}$. Hence, $\operatorname{deg}\left(v_{1}\right)=n-3$ and $\operatorname{deg}\left(v_{2}\right)=n-3$. Moreover, the two vertices not adjacent to $v_{1}$ are $v$ and $v_{2}$, while the two vertices not adjacent to $v_{2}$ are $v$ and $v_{1}$. Thus, each of $v, v_{1}$ and $v_{2}$ dominates $R-\left\{v, v_{1}, v_{2}\right\}$. Since the above logic can be applied to each vertex in $R, R$ can be partitioned into sets of cardinality 3 such that each set $S$ induces an independent set in $G$ that dominates $R-S$. This, however, is clearly a contradiction since $|R| \not \equiv 0(\bmod 3)$. Thus, if $n=3 k$ or $n=3 k+1$, we have $|E(G)| \leq\binom{ n-1}{2}-1$. This upper bound can be achieved in each case as follows.

If $n=3 k$, we let $R=D_{x y}$. Initially, we let $G\langle R\rangle$ be complete. After removing the edges of $k-1$ disjoint triangles from $R$, find the one remaining vertex in $R$ of degree $n-1$ and make it not adjacent to any two other vertices in $R$. An example construction is illustrated in Figure 5.5.

If $n=3 k+1$, we once again let $R=D_{x y}$ and once again initially set $G\langle R\rangle$ to be complete. In this case, after removing the edges of $k-1$ disjoint triangles from $R$, we find the remaining two vertices in $R$ of degree $n-1$, call them $v_{1}$ and $v_{2}$. We remove the edge $v_{1} v_{2}$ from $G$, and then pick an arbitrary vertex $v \in R,\left(v \neq v_{1}\right.$ and $\left.v \neq v_{2}\right)$ and remove the edges $v v_{1}$ and $v v_{2}$. An example construction is illustrated in Figure 5.5.


Figure 5.10: $m_{i}(6,2)=9$ and $m_{i}(7)=14$

Thus, we summarize our results as follows.

Theorem 69. For $n=2, n=4$, or $n \geq 5$,

$$
m_{i}^{*}(n, 2)= \begin{cases}\binom{n-1}{2} & \text { if } n \equiv 2(\bmod 3) \\ \binom{n-1}{2}-1 & \text { otherwise }\end{cases}
$$

By observing that the graphs constructed in the $n \geq 5$ case are all isolate free, we also have the following.

Corollary 70. For $n \geq 5$,

$$
m_{i}(n, 2)= \begin{cases}\binom{n-1}{2} & \text { if } n \equiv 2(\bmod 3) \\ \binom{n-1}{2}-1 & \text { otherwise }\end{cases}
$$

### 5.5.1 Unique minimum independent dominating sets of cardinalities greater than 2

Determining the exact value for $m_{i}^{*}(n, k)$ is more difficult when $k \geq 2$. However, if $n$ satisfies certain modular congruences, then determining exact values is possible.

Let $G$ be a graph having a unique $i$-set of cardinality $k \geq 2$, call it $D$. As above, let $R=V(G)-D$. Since $D$ is independent, we see that the maximum degree of a vertex $v \in D$ is $n-k$. That is, $v$ is not adjacent to itself and $k-1$ other vertices. By an argument similar to that above, we see that the maximum degree of a vertex $v \in R$ is $n-k-1$. Thus, if $G$ has a unique $i$-set of
cardinality $k$, then we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
|E(G)| & =\frac{1}{2} \sum_{v \in V(G)} \operatorname{deg}(v) \\
& =\frac{1}{2}\left(\sum_{v \in D} \operatorname{deg}(v)+\sum_{u \in R} \operatorname{deg}(u)\right) \\
& \leq \frac{1}{2}(k \cdot(n-k)+(n-k) \cdot(n-k-1)) \\
& =\frac{(n-k)(n-1)}{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Consider this upper bound. In the case of $n=8$ and $k=3$, we see that $|E(G)| \leq$ $\frac{(8-3)(8-1)}{2}=\frac{35}{2}$, which is not an integer. Thus, unlike the case of $k=2$ in the previous subsection, the trivially produced upper bound on $|E(G)|$ cannot always be achieved. However, we do have the following result.

Proposition 71. Let $k \geq 2$ and let $n>k$. If $n \equiv k(\bmod k+1)$, then $m_{i}^{*}(n, k)=m_{i}(n, k)=$ $\frac{(n-k)(n-1)}{2}$.

Proof. By our observations above, we know that $m_{i}^{*}(n, k) \leq \frac{(n-k)(n-1)}{2}$. We show that this upper bound can be achieved. Let $\alpha=\frac{n-k}{k+1}$. Since $n \equiv k(\bmod k+1), \alpha$ is an integer. Let $G$ be the complete multipartite graph on $\alpha$ partite sets each of cardinality $k+1$. That is, let

$$
G=K_{\underbrace{k+1, k+1, \ldots, k+1}_{\alpha \text { times }}}^{\underbrace{k+1}}
$$

Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
|E(G)| & =\binom{\alpha}{2}(k+1)^{2} \\
& =\frac{\alpha \cdot(\alpha-1)}{2} \cdot(k+1)^{2} \\
& =\frac{\frac{n-k}{k+1} \cdot\left(\frac{n-k}{k+1}-1\right)}{2} \cdot(k+1)^{2} \\
& =\frac{(n-k) \cdot(n-k-(k+1))}{2} \\
& =\frac{(n-k) \cdot(n-2 k-1)}{2}
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $H$ be the join of $G$ and $\overline{K_{k}}$. That is, $H=K_{k+1, k+1, \ldots, k+1}+\overline{K_{k}}$. Recall that $H$ is formed from
$G$ by adding $k$ new vertices and making each new vertex adjacent to every vertex in $V(G)$. We see that these $k$ new vertices form an independent dominating set of $H$ of cardinality $k$. This set, in fact, is the unique $i$-set of $H$ since any independent dominating set containing a vertex from $V(G)$ is necessarily of cardinality $k+1$. We see that

$$
\begin{aligned}
|E(H)| & =|E(G)|+k(n-k) \\
& =\frac{(n-k) \cdot(n-2 k-1)}{2}+k(n-k) \\
& =(n-k) \cdot\left(\frac{n-2 k-1}{2}+k\right) \\
& =(n-k) \cdot\left(\frac{n-2 k-1}{2}+\frac{2 k}{2}\right) \\
& =\frac{(n-k)(n-1)}{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $H$ is isolate free when $n>k$, our result is shown.

### 5.6 Unique maximum independent, maximum minimal dominating, and maximum irredundant sets

In this section, we consider unique $\beta_{0}$-sets, $\Gamma$-sets, and $I R$-sets of cardinalities at least 2 . We begin with unique $\beta_{0}$-sets.

Theorem 72. Let $k \geq 2$. For $n \geq k, m_{\beta_{0}}^{*}(n, k)=\binom{n}{2}-\binom{k}{2}$.
Proof. Let $k \geq 2$, and let $G$ be a graph on $n \geq k$ vertices having a unique $\beta_{0}$-set of cardinality $k$. First, observe that since $G$ contains $k$ mutually non-adjacent vertices, $|E(G)| \leq\binom{ n}{2}-\binom{k}{2}$. Since the graph $K_{n}-E\left(K_{k}\right)$ has a unique $\beta_{0}$-set of cardinality $k$ and has $\binom{n}{2}-\binom{k}{2}$ edges, our result follows.

Before proceeding, note that if $n>k$, then $K_{n}-E\left(K_{k}\right)$ is isolate free in which case $m_{\beta_{0}}(n, k)=$ $\binom{n}{2}-\binom{k}{2}$ as well.

As it turns out, unique $\Gamma$-sets and unique $I R$-sets of cardinality $k$ can be handled similarly.

Theorem 73. Let $k \geq 2$. For $n \geq k, m_{\Gamma}^{*}(n, k)=m_{I R}^{*}(n, k)=\binom{n}{2}-\binom{k}{2}$.

Proof. Let $k \geq 2$, and let $G$ be a graph on $n \geq k$ vertices having a unique $\Gamma$-set or a unique $I R$-set of cardinality $k$, call it $D$. In either case, we have that $D$ is maximal irredundant.

Partition $D$ into two subsets $S_{1}$ and $S_{2}$ such that every vertex in $S_{1}$ has an external private neighbor, while every vertex in $S_{2}$ does not have an external private neighbor. If $S_{1}=\emptyset$, then $D$ is an independent set in which case $|E(G)| \leq\binom{ n}{2}-\binom{k}{2}$ as illustrated in the proof of Theorem 72.

Thus, suppose that $S_{1} \neq \emptyset$. Note that for each vertex $v$ in $S_{1}$, there is a vertex $u_{v} \in V(G)-D$ satisfying $N\left[u_{v}\right] \cap D=\{v\}$. We construct a graph $G^{\prime}$ from $G$ as follows. For each $v \in S_{1}$, let the vertices in $N(v) \cap D$ be $w_{1}, w_{2}, \ldots, w_{r}$. Delete the edge $v w_{i}$ and add the edges $w_{i} u_{v}$ and $v u_{w_{i}}$ for each $1 \leq i \leq r$. If $v$ has no neighbors in $S_{1}$, no edges need be deleted or added. Once this has been completed, we see that $D$ forms an independent set in $G^{\prime}$. Since $\left|E\left(G^{\prime}\right)\right|>|E(G)|$, we see that $|E(G)|<\binom{n}{2}-\binom{n}{k}$.

The graph $K_{n}-E\left(K_{k}\right)$ satisfies $\Gamma\left(K_{n}-E\left(K_{k}\right)\right)=I R\left(K_{n}-E\left(K_{k}\right)\right)=k$ and has a unique $\Gamma$-set and a unique $I R$-set. Thus, our result follows.

Once again, if $n>k$, then we have $m_{\Gamma}(n, k)=m_{I R}(n, k)=\binom{n}{2}-\binom{k}{2}$.
By combining Proposition 63 and Theorems 62, 67, 68, 69, 72, and 73, we have our main result.

Theorem. For $n \geq 6$

$$
m_{i r}(n, 2)=m_{\gamma}(n, 2) \leq m_{i}(n, 2) \leq m_{\beta_{0}}(n, 2)=m_{\Gamma}(n, 2)=m_{I R}(n, 2)
$$

and

$$
m_{i r}^{*}(n, 2)=m_{\gamma}^{*}(n, 2) \leq m_{i}^{*}(n, 2) \leq m_{\beta_{0}}^{*}(n, 2)=m_{\Gamma}^{*}(n, 2)=m_{I R}^{*}(n, 2)
$$

### 5.7 Open Problems

Before concluding this chapter, we pose a few open problems.

- What are the values for $m_{i r}(n, k)$ and $m_{i r}^{*}(n, k)$ for $k \geq 3$ ?
- What are the values for $m_{i}(n, k)$ and $m_{i}^{*}(n, k)$ for $k \geq 3$ not handled in our result above?
- For $k \geq 3$ and $n$ sufficiently large, does the following inequality hold?

$$
m_{i r}(n, k) \leq m_{\gamma}(n, k) \leq m_{i}^{*}(n, k) \leq m_{\beta_{0}}^{*}(n, k) \leq m_{\Gamma}^{*}(n, k) \leq m_{I R}^{*}(n, k)
$$

## Chapter 6

## Identifying codes in some <br> Cartesian product graphs

### 6.1 Introduction

While discussing domination in Chapter 1, we saw that there are many different types of domination. In this concluding chapter, we consider a special kind of dominating set called an identifying code. The study of identifying codes in graphs began with Chakrabarty, Karpovsky, and Levitin in [29] in 1998. Since then, identifying codes have been studied in many different classes of graphs, including product graphs. For example, identifying codes in the direct product were studied by Rall and Wash in [34]. Identifying codes in lexicographic product graphs were studied by Feng and Wang in [4], and while not strictly a graph product, identifying codes have also been studied in corona graphs by Feng, Xu, and Wang in [3]. Our interest will be in the Cartesian product, where, again, much work has been done (see [29], [31], [33], and [30]). Of particular interest to our work, Gravier, Moncel, and Semri considered identifying codes in the Cartesian product of two complete graphs of the same size in [16]. This work was later expanded upon to consider identifying codes in the Cartesian product of two arbitrary complete graphs by Goddard and Wash in [14].

In this chapter, we study identifying codes in the Cartesian product of a complete graph and a path. We first characterize identifying codes in such graphs, providing a set of conditions which can be used to determine whether a given set in such a graph is an identifying code. Using
these conditions, we then determine the minimum cardinality of an identifying code in $K_{n} \square P_{m}$ for all $m \geq 3$ when $n=3$ and when $n \geq 5$ by constructing codes whose cardinalities attain a provable lower bound.

For more on identifying codes in graphs, we direct the reader to the excellent bibliography maintained by Lobstein [32]. As in previous chapters, we note here that the work in this chapter is a discussion of the work in [22]. The results and proofs in this chapter are assumed to be from this paper unless otherwise stated.

### 6.2 Definitions and Notation

If $A$ is a subset of $V(G)$, we call $N[x] \cap A$ the set of identifiers of $x$ with respect to $A$, or simply the set of identifiers of $x$ if $A$ is understood from context. The set $A$ is said to separate vertices $y$ and $z$ in $V(G)$ if the sets of identifiers for $y$ and $z$ are distinct. In other words, $A$ separates $y$ and $z$ if there exists some $x \in A$ for which $x \in N[y] \cap A$ but $x \notin N[z] \cap A$ or for which $x \in N[z] \cap A$ but $x \notin N[y] \cap A$.

For example, consider the graph in Figure 6.1. Let $A$ be given by the set $A=\{a, c, f\}$ (the white vertices). The set of identifiers for $b$ is $N[b] \cap A=\{a, c\}$ while the set of identifiers for $c$ is $\{c\}$. We thus see that $b$ and $c$ are separated by $A$ since $N[b] \cap A \neq N[c] \cap A$. $A$, however, does not separate $e$ and $g$ since $N[e] \cap A=\{f\}=N[g] \cap A$.


Figure 6.1: Identifiers and separating sets

Any subset $C$ of $V(G)$ which is a dominating set that separates all distinct pairs of vertices is called an identifying code. Note that if a distinct pair of vertices, say $x$ and $y$, satisfy $N[x]=N[y]$, then $G$ contains no identifying codes. However, if $G$ is twin-free, then $G$ contains an identifying code, namely $V(G)$ itself. An identifying code of $G$ of minimum cardinality is called a minimum identifying code, and its cardinality is denoted by $\gamma^{I D}(G)$. A minimum identifying code will henceforth be referred to as a $\gamma^{I D}$-set. Vertices in an identifying code $C$ are commonly referred to as codewords.

Considering once again the graph from Figure 6.1, we see that $A=\{a, c, f\}$ is not an
identifying code. While $A$ is dominating, it does not separate each pair of distinct vertices. The set $C=\{a, c, e, g\}$, however, is an identifying code, since each vertex has a unique set of identifiers.

- $N[a] \cap C=\{a\}$
- $N[b] \cap C=\{a, c\}$
- $N[c] \cap C=\{c\}$
- $N[d] \cap C=\{c, e\}$
- $N[e] \cap C=\{c\}$
- $N[f] \cap C=\{e, g\}$
- $N[g] \cap C=\{g\}$.

In our work to follow, we consider minimum identifying codes in $K_{n} \square P_{m}$ where, once again, $K_{n}$ denotes the complete graph on $n$ vertices and $P_{m}$ denotes the path on $m$ vertices. Unless stated otherwise, we assume that $n \geq 3$ and that $m \geq 3$. As in Chapter 1 , we define $V\left(K_{n}\right)=\{1,2, \ldots, n\}$ and $V\left(P_{m}\right)=\{1,2, \ldots, m\}$ for ease. For convenience, we denote the $K_{n}$-layer through $(i, y)$ by $K^{y}$. That is, $K^{y}$ is the subgraph of $K_{n} \square P_{m}$ induced by $V\left(K_{n}\right) \times\{y\}$. The two $K_{n}$-layers $K^{i}$ and $K^{j}$ are adjacent if $i j \in E\left(P_{m}\right)$, and are non-adjacent otherwise. Finally, if $C \subseteq V\left(K_{n} \square P_{m}\right)$, we define the function $f_{C}: V\left(P_{m}\right) \rightarrow\{0,1, \ldots, n\}$ by $f_{C}(i)=\left|C \cap V\left(K^{i}\right)\right|$. For other graph product terminology, we follow [18].

### 6.3 Properties

Suppose that $C \subseteq V\left(K_{n} \square P_{m}\right)$ is a dominating set. To determine whether $C$ is an identifying code, we need to determine whether $N[u] \cap C \neq N[v] \cap C$ for all distinct vertices $u$ and $v$ in $V\left(K_{n} \square P_{m}\right)$. For $1 \leq i \leq m$, define the set $B_{i}(C)$ as follows.

$$
B_{i}(C)= \begin{cases}\{v: C \cap\{(v, 2)\} \neq \emptyset\} & \text { if } i=1, \\ \{v: C \cap\{(v, i-1),(v, i+1)\} \neq \emptyset\} & \text { if } 2 \leq i \leq m-1, \\ \{v: C \cap\{(v, m-1)\} \neq \emptyset\} & \text { if } i=m .\end{cases}
$$

We have the following result.

Proposition 74. If $C$ is an identifying code for $K_{n} \square P_{m}$, then $\left|B_{i}(C)\right| \geq n-1$ for $1 \leq i \leq m$.

Proof. For the sake of contradiction, suppose that $\left|B_{i}(C)\right| \leq n-2$ for some $i$. Let $\{u, v\} \cap B_{i}(C)=\emptyset$. In this case, we see that $N[(v, i)] \cap C=C \cap V\left(K^{i}\right)=N[(u, i)] \cap C$, in which case $C$ is not an identifying code. Our result follows.

Corollary 75. If $C$ is an identifying code for $K_{n} \square P_{m}$, then $f_{C}(2) \geq n-1, f_{C}(m-1) \geq n-1$, and $f_{C}(i)+f_{C}(i+2) \geq n-1$ for $1 \leq i \leq m-2$.

After factoring in that $C$ is a dominating set, we also have the following.

Corollary 76. If $C$ is an identifying code for $K_{n} \square P_{m}$, then $f_{C}(1)+f_{C}(2) \geq n, f_{C}(m-1)+$ $f_{C}(m) \geq n$, and $f_{C}(i)+f_{C}(i+1)+f_{C}(i+2) \geq n$ for $1 \leq i \leq m-2$.

These two corollaries, will be used extensively in our identifying code constructions in Section 6.4 to come.

Proposition 77. If $C \subseteq V\left(K_{n} \square P_{m}\right)$ is a dominating set satisfying $\left|B_{i}(C)\right| \geq n-1$ for $1 \leq i \leq m$, then every pair of vertices that both belong to the same $K_{n}$-layer or which respectively belong to nonadjacent $K_{n}$-layers are separated by $C$.

Proof. First, note that since $C$ is dominating, for all $v \in V\left(K_{n} \square P_{m}\right), N[v] \cap C \neq \emptyset$. Next, note that for all distinct vertices $(u, i)$ and $(v, i)$ in $V\left(K^{i}\right), N[(u, i)] \cap C \neq N[(v, i)] \cap C$ since $\left|B_{i}(C)\right| \geq n-1$. Thus, each pair of distinct vertices within a given $K_{n}$-layer is separated by $C$.

For the sake of contradiction, suppose that $N[(u, i)] \cap C=N[(v, i+j)] \cap C$ for some $j \geq 2$. If $j \geq 3$, then $N[(u, i)] \cap N[(v, i+j)]=\emptyset$, a contradiction. By the same reasoning, we see that if $j=2$, then $u=v$. However, if $N[(u, i)] \cap C=N[(u, i+2)] \cap C$, then $N[(u, i)] \cap C=\{(u, i+1)\}$ and $f_{C}(i)=f_{C}(i+2)=0$. This, however, implies that $\left|B_{i+1}(C)\right|=0$, contradicting our earlier assumption.

The following proposition gives a sufficient condition for vertices in adjacent $K_{n}$-layers to be separated from each other.

Proposition 78. Let $C \subseteq V\left(K_{n} \square P_{m}\right)$. If $f_{C}(i) \geq 2$, then any vertex in $V\left(K^{i}\right)$ is separated from any vertex in $V\left(K_{n} \square P_{m}\right)-V\left(K^{i}\right)$ by $C$.

Proof. If $f_{C}(i) \geq 2$, then each vertex of $K^{i}$ has at least two vertices from $K^{i}$ in its set of identifiers. Any vertex outside of $K^{i}$ contains at most one vertex from $K^{i}$ in its set of identifiers. Our result follows.

We have now proven the following proposition, which will be critically important in Section 6.4 to follow.

Proposition 79. Let $C$ be a dominating set of $K_{n} \square P_{m}$ for which $\left|B_{i}(C)\right| \geq n-1$ for $1 \leq i \leq m$. If each $K_{n}$-layer either contains at least two vertices in $C$ or is only adjacent to $K_{n}$-layers containing at least two vertices in $C$, then $C$ is an identifying code.

In Section 6.5 , we consider identifying codes for which adjacent $K_{n}$-layers each contain a single vertex in the code. Thus, assume now that $C \subseteq V\left(K_{n} \square P_{m}\right)$ is a dominating set, satisfies $\left|B_{i}(C)\right| \geq n-1$ for $1 \leq i \leq m$, and that $f_{C}(i)=f_{C}(i+1)=1$ for some $i$. Note that if $i \in$ $\{1,2, m-1, m-2\}$ or if $m \leq 5$, then $C$ is not an identifying code by Corollary 75. Thus, assume that $m \geq 6$ and that $3 \leq i \leq m-3$. Without loss of generality, assume that $(1, i) \in C$. We consider two cases.

1. Suppose that $(1, i+1) \in C$. In this case, $(1, i)$ and $(1, i+1)$ are separated if and only if $\{(1, i-1),(1, i+2)\} \cap C \neq \emptyset$. This case illustrates that if $C$ contains an isolated edge, then $C$ is not an identifying code.
2. Suppose that $(j, i+1) \in C$ for $j \neq 1$. In this case, $(j, i)$ and $(1, i+1)$ are separated if and only if $\{(j, i-1),(1, i+2)\} \cap C \neq \emptyset$.

These two cases will be used frequently in the proof of Theorem 87.

### 6.4 Code Constructions for $n \geq 5$

In this section, we determine $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{m}\right)$ when $n \geq 5$ and $m \geq 3$. We first need the following lemma, which actually holds so long as $n \geq 3$.

Lemma 80. Let $C \subseteq V\left(K_{n} \square P_{m}\right)$ where $n \geq 3, m \geq 4$. If $f_{C}(i)=n-2, f_{C}(i+1)=1, f_{C}(i+2)=1$, and $f_{C}(i+3)=n-2$ for some $i$, then $C$ is not an identifying code.

Proof. Suppose that $(j, i+1),(k, i+2) \in C$. Since $f_{C}(i)=n-2$ and $f_{C}(i+2)=1$, in order for $\left|B_{i+1}(C)\right| \geq n-1$, we see that $(k, i) \notin C$. Similarly, since $f_{C}(i+1)=1$ and $f_{C}(i+3)=n-2$, we see


Figure 6.2: $\gamma^{I D}$-set for $K_{n} \square P_{3}$ and $K_{n} \square P_{4}$ respectively
that $(j, i+3) \notin C$. If $j=k$, then $N[(j, i+1)] \cap C=\{(j, i+1),(j, i+2)\}=N[(j, i+2)] \cap C$, in which case $C$ is not an identifying code. If $j \neq k$, then $N[(k, i+1)] \cap C=\{(j, i+1),(k, i+2)\}=N[(j, i+2)] \cap C$, in which case $C$ is not an identifying code.

We now begin our construction of minimum identifying codes. For ease, we will depict our code constructions using a grid in which the $K_{n}$-layers are represented by rows, and the $P_{m}$-layers are represented by columns. If vertex $(i, j)$ is included in the constructed code, then a circle will appear in the $i$ th cell of the $j$ th row. For conciseness, we depict our codes in the case of $K_{5} \square P_{m}$. However, in each case, we designate how a code for $K_{n} \square P_{m}$ with $n \geq 6$ can be constructed. In particular, when a column is appended on the right of the grid, the circles appearing outside of the grid indicate which vertices in that new column to include.

For each proof in the remainder of this section, we assume that we have been given a $\gamma^{I D}$-set and its corresponding function $f$.

Proposition 81. For $n \geq 3, \gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{3}\right)=2 n-2$.

Proof. By Corollary 75, we see that $f(1)+f(3) \geq n-1$. Additionally, by Corollary 75 , we see that $f(2) \geq n-1$. Hence, $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{3}\right) \geq 2 n-2$. Since

$$
\{(1,1),(2,2),(3,2), \ldots,(n, 2),(3,3),(4,3), \ldots,(n, 3)\}
$$

is an identifying code (see Figure 6.2), the result follows.

Proposition 82. For $n \geq 3, \gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{4}\right)=2 n$.

Proof. By Corollary 76, $f(1)+f(2) \geq n$ and $f(3)+f(4) \geq n$. Hence, $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{4}\right) \geq 2 n$. As $\{1,2, \ldots, n\} \times\{2,3\}$ (see Figure 6.2) is an identifying code, the result follows.

Proposition 83. For $n \geq 5$ and $k \geq 1, \gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{4 k+1}\right)=(2 k+1)(n-1)+1$.


Figure 6.3: $\gamma^{I D}$-set for $K_{n} \square P_{4 k+1}, k \geq 1$

Proof. Let $m=4 k+1$. By Corollary 76, we see that $f(1)+f(2) \geq n$. Additionally, by Corollary 75, $f(m-2)+f(m) \geq n-1$ and $f(m-1) \geq n-1$. Each consecutive four $K_{n}$-layer collection between the $K^{2}$ and $K^{m-2}$-layers includes at least $2 n-2$ vertices from any $\gamma^{I D}$-set according to Corollary 75 . Hence, we see that

$$
\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{4 k+1}\right) \geq 3 n-2+(k-1) \cdot 2(n-1)=(2 k+1)(n-1)+1 .
$$

The construction illustrated in Figure 6.3 gives a set which satisfies this lower bound as well as Proposition 79. Thus, $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{4 k+1}\right)=(2 k+1)(n-1)+1$. We note that the four layer collection shown on the left can be inserted into the figure to the right and repeated (one on top of the other) $k-1$ times.

Proposition 84. For $n \geq 5$ and $k \geq 1, \gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{4 k+2}\right)=(2 k+2)(n-1)$.

Proof. Let $m=4 k+2$. Corollary 75 implies that $f(1)+f(3) \geq n-1, f(2) \geq n-1, f(m-2)+$ $f(m) \geq n-1$, and $f(m-1) \geq n-1$. In addition, every $\gamma^{I D}$-set contains at least $2 n-2$ vertices from each consecutive four $K_{n}$-layer collection between $K^{3}$ and $K^{m-2}$. Hence, $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{4 k+2}\right) \geq$ $4(n-1)+(k-1) \cdot 2(n-1)=(2 k+2)(n-1)$. The construction in Figure 6.4 satisfies Proposition 79 and satisfies this lower bound. Hence our result is shown.

Proposition 85. For $n \geq 5$ and $k \geq 1$,

$$
\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{4 k+3}\right)= \begin{cases}(k+1) \cdot 2(n-1) & \text { if } n \geq k+3, \\ (k+1) \cdot 2(n-1)+1 & \text { otherwise }\end{cases}
$$



Figure 6.4: $\gamma^{I D}$-set for $K_{n} \square P_{4 k+2}, k \geq 1$

Proof. First, suppose that $n \geq k+3$ and let $C$ be any $\gamma^{I D}$-set of $K_{n} \square P_{4 k+3}$. Among any four consecutive $K_{n}$-layers, at least $2(n-1)$ vertices are included in $C$. Additionally, $\mid C \cap\left(V\left(K^{4 k+1}\right) \cup\right.$ $\left.V\left(K^{4 k+2}\right) \cup V\left(K^{4 k+3}\right)\right) \mid \geq 2(n-1)$. Thus, we find that $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{4 k+3}\right) \geq(k+1) \cdot 2(n-1)$. This bound can be shown to be exact under the following construction. When considering $K^{j}$ :

- If $j$ is congruent to 1 modulo 4 , add $(1, j),(2, j), \ldots,(p+1, j)$ where $p=\left\lfloor\frac{j}{4}\right\rfloor$.
- If $j$ is congruent to 2 modulo 4 , add $(1, j),(2, j), \ldots,(n-1, j)$.
- If $j$ is congruent to 3 modulo 4 , add $(n, j),(n-1, j), \ldots,(p+3, j)$ where $p=\left\lfloor\frac{j}{4}\right\rfloor$.
- If $j$ is congruent to 0 modulo 4 , do not add any vertices.

This construction produces a set satisfying the given lower bound as well as Proposition 79. Hence, the first part of our result is shown.

Now suppose that $n<k+3$, and let $C$ be an identifying code of $K_{n} \square P_{4 k+3}$. Let $f=f_{C}$ be as defined in Section 6.2. Consider the following system of inequalities:

$$
\begin{aligned}
f(s)+f(s+2) & \geq n-1 \quad(s \equiv 1(\bmod 4), 1 \leq s \leq 4 k+1) \\
f(t)+f(t+2) & \geq n-1 \quad(t \equiv 2(\bmod 4), 1 \leq t \leq 4 k-2) \\
f(4 k+2) & \geq n-1
\end{aligned}
$$

By Corollary 75, each of these inequalities holds. Thus, once again, we see that $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{4 k+3}\right) \geq$ $(k+1) \cdot 2(n-1)$. We claim that at least one of these inequalities is a strict inequality.

To see this, suppose not. First, consider $f(2)$. By Corollary 75, $f(2) \geq n-1$. Since $f(2)=n$ would give us $f(2)+f(4)>n-1$, we see that $f(2)=n-1$. This implies that $f(1) \geq 1$ since $C$ is a


Figure 6.5: $\gamma^{I D}$-set for $K_{n} \square P_{4 k+3}, k \geq 1, n<k+3$
dominating set, that $f(4)=0$ by our equalities above, and that the vertices selected in $K^{3}$ and $K^{5}$ dominate all of the vertices in $K^{4}$. Since $f(1)+f(3)=n-1$ with $f(1) \geq 1$, we see that $f(3) \leq n-2$. Hence, we see that $f(5) \geq 2$. Finally, since $f(4)=0$, we have $f(6) \geq n-1$ by Corollary 75. As above, this implies that both $f(6)=n-1$ and that $f(8)=0$.

By continuing the logic applied above, we see that, in general, $f(4 j+1) \geq j+1$ for $1 \leq j \leq k$. Thus, since $k \geq n-2$, this implies that $f(4 k+1) \geq n-1$. However, this implies that $f(4 k+3)=0$. If $f(4 k+3)=0$, then $f(4 k+2)=n$ in order for $C$ to be a dominating set. This, however, contradicts our assumption that $f(4 k+2)=n-1$. Thus, if $n<k+3$, at least one of the inequalities mentioned above is strict. If we let the $f(2)+f(4) \geq n-1$ inequality be strict, we can achieve the construction in Figure 6.5 letting all of the other inequalities hold at equality. Our result is shown.

Proposition 86. For $n \geq 5$ and $k \geq 2, \gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{4 k}\right)=2 k(n-1)+3$.

Proof. Let $m=4 k$, let $C$ be an identifying code for $K_{n} \square P_{m}$, and let $f=f_{C}$ be defined as in Section 2. Consider the inequalities

$$
\begin{aligned}
f(1)+f(2) & \geq n \\
f(s)+f(s+2) & \geq n-1 \quad(s \equiv 3(\bmod 4), 3 \leq s \leq 4 k-5) \\
f(t)+f(t+2) & \geq n-1 \quad(t \equiv 0(\bmod 4), 4 \leq t \leq 4 k-4) \\
f(4 k-1)+f(4 k) & \geq n .
\end{aligned}
$$

By Corollaries 75 and 76 , each of these inequalities holds, implying that $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{4 k}\right) \geq 2 k(n-$ $1)+2$. We claim that at least one of these inequalities is a strict inequality.


Figure 6.6: $\gamma^{I D}$-set for $K_{n} \square P_{4 k}, k \geq 2$

For the sake of contradiction, suppose each inequality above holds at equality. First, note that $f(2) \geq n-1$ by Corollary 75. Thus, by our equations above, we have that $f(1) \leq 1$. By Corollary 75, this implies that $f(3) \geq n-2$. Observe that if $f(3)=n-1$, then by our equations above, $f(5)=0$. This, and the fact that $C$ is a dominating set, implies that $f(4)+f(6)=n$, which contradicts our assumption that each inequality holds at equality. Thus, we have $f(3)=n-2$, $f(1)=1$, and $f(2)=n-1$. By the same logic, we have that $f(4 k-2)=n-2, f(4 k)=1$, and $f(4 k-1)=n-1$.

Once these six values are determined, we see that all of the remaining values for $f$ are also determined. That is,

- If $s \equiv 3(\bmod 4)$ with $3 \leq s \leq 4 k-5$, then $f(s)=n-2$.
- If $s \equiv 1(\bmod 4)$ with $5 \leq s \leq 4 k-3$, then $f(s)=1$.
- If $s \equiv 2(\bmod 4)$ with $6 \leq s \leq 4 k-2$, then $f(s)=n-2$.
- If $s \equiv 0(\bmod 4)$ with $4 \leq s \leq 4 k-4$, then $f(s)=1$.

This, however, implies that $f(3)=n-2, f(4)=1, f(5)=1$, and that $f(6)=n-2$. This contradicts Lemma 80. Hence, we see that at least one of our inequalities cannot hold at equality.

A code can be constructed in which only one inequality is strict. This code, illustrated in Figure 6.6, shows that $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{n} \square P_{4 k}\right)=2 k(n-1)+3$.

## $6.5 K_{3} \square P_{m}$

Given an identifying code $C$ for $K_{3} \square P_{m}$, it is possible for $f_{C}(i)=0$ for some $i$. We, however, wish to first show that for $m \geq 3, K_{3} \square P_{m}$ has a minimum identifying code $C$ for which $f_{C}(i)>0$ for $1 \leq i \leq m$. For conciseness, if $f_{C}(i)=0$, we say that $K^{i}$ is empty with respect to $C$.

Theorem 87. For $m \geq 3, K_{3} \square P_{m}$ has a minimum identifying code $C$ for which $f_{C}(i)>0$ for $1 \leq i \leq m$.

Proof. We first consider $3 \leq m \leq 5$. In these cases, the sets

$$
\begin{gathered}
\{(1,1),(2,2),(3,2),(3,3)\} \\
\{(1,1),(2,2),(3,2),(1,3),(2,3),(3,4)\} \\
\{(3,1),(2,2),(3,2),(1,3),(1,4),(2,4),(3,5)\}
\end{gathered}
$$

are minimum identifying codes for $K_{3} \square P_{3}, K_{3} \square P_{4}$, and $K_{3} \square P_{5}$ respectively satisfying the condition in the statement of the theorem. Thus, we now restrict ourselves to the family $K_{3} \square P_{m}$ with $m \geq 6$.

Among all minimum identifying codes for $K_{3} \square P_{m}$, let $C$ be such that the cardinality of $\left\{i: f_{C}(i)=0\right\}$ is a minimum. If $f_{C}(i)>0$ for $1 \leq i \leq m$, then we are done. Thus, for the sake of contradiction, suppose that $f_{C}(i)=0$ for some $i$. For notational ease, we denote $f_{C}$ by $f$ for the remainder of the proof.

First, suppose that for some $i, f(i)=0$ and $f(i+1)=0$. By Corollary 75, $f(2)>0$ and $f(m-1)>0$. Thus, we have $3 \leq i \leq m-3$. Since $C$ is a dominating set, $f(i-1)=3$ and $f(i+2)=3$. Additionally, by Corollary $75, C$ satisfies $f(i-2) \geq 2$ and $f(i+3) \geq 2$. However, in this case, the set $(C-\{(1, i-1),(1, i+2)\}) \cup\{(2, i),(2, i+1)\}$ is a minimum identifying code with fewer empty $K_{3}$ layers, a contradiction. Thus, from this point on, we assume that no adjacent $K_{3}$ layers are both empty with respect to $C$.

Consider the smallest $i$ for which $f(i)=0$.

- First, suppose $i=1$. Since $C$ is a dominating set, $f(2)=3$. Additionally, by Corollary 75, $f(3) \geq 2$. In this case, $(C-\{(1,2)\}) \cup\{(2,1)\}$ is a $\gamma^{I D}$-set with fewer empty $K_{3}$ layers, a contradiction. By similar logic, if $f(m)=0$, then an alternative $\gamma^{I D}$-set can be found with fewer empty $K_{3}$ layers. Thus, we assume that $f(1) \neq 0$ and that $f(m) \neq 0$.
- By Corollary 75, we see that $i=2$ is not possible. Similarly, $i=m-1$ is not possible.
- Next, suppose that $i=3$. By Corollary $75, f(1) \geq 2, f(2) \geq 2$, and $f(5) \geq 2$. Additionally, note that $f(4)>0$ since we are assuming that no adjacent $K_{3}$ layers are both empty with respect to $C$.

Suppose that for some $k,(k, 4) \in C$ and $(k, 5) \in C$. In this case, let $C^{\prime}=C-\left(V\left(K^{1}\right) \cup V\left(K^{2}\right)\right)$, and let $j \in\{1,2,3\}$ such that $j \neq k$. The set $C^{\prime \prime}$ defined by $C^{\prime \prime}=C^{\prime} \cup\{(j, 1),(j, 2),(k, 2),(k, 3)\}$ is a $\gamma^{I D}$-set with fewer empty $K_{3}$ layers, a contradiction.

Now suppose that no $k$ exists for which $(k, 4) \in C$ and $(k, 5) \in C$. In this case, we see that $f(4)=1$ and $f(5)=2$. Without loss of generality, assume that
$\{(1,4),(2,5),(3,5)\} \subseteq C$. Let $C^{\prime}=C-\left(V\left(K^{1}\right) \cup V\left(K^{2}\right)\right)$. The set $C^{\prime \prime}$ defined by $C^{\prime \prime}=$ $C^{\prime} \cup\{(3,1),(2,2),(3,2),(2,3)\}$ is a $\gamma^{I D}$-set with fewer empty $K_{3}$-layers, a contradiction.

Thus, we now assume that $f(3) \neq 0$ and that $f(m-2) \neq 0$.

- We now assume that $4 \leq i \leq m-3$. Since $f(i)=0$, by Corollary 75 we see that $f(i-2) \geq 2$ and that $f(i+2) \geq 2$. We additionally see that $f(i-3)>0$ and that $f(i-1)>0$ by our choice of $i$. Since we assume there are no adjacent, empty $K_{3}$ layers, we also have that $f(i+1)>0$. Without loss of generality, assume that $(1, i-3) \in C$.

Since $C$ is a dominating set, note that either $f(i-1) \geq 2$ or $f(i+1) \geq 2$.

- First, suppose that $f(i-1)=3$.

Suppose for some $k$ that $(k, i+1) \in C$ and that $(k, i+2) \in C$. The set $C^{\prime}$ defined by $C^{\prime}=(C-\{(2, i-1)\}) \cup\{(k, i)\}$ is a $\gamma^{I D}$-set with fewer empty $K_{3}$ layers, a contradiction. Suppose now that no such $k$ exists. Let $j \in\{1,2,3\}$ be such that $(j, i+1) \notin C$. We then see that the set $C^{\prime}$ defined by $C^{\prime}=(C-\{(2, i-1)\}) \cup\{(j, i)\}$ is a $\gamma^{I D}$-set with fewer empty $K_{3}$ layers.

By applying similar logic, if $f(i+1)=3$, then a $\gamma^{I D}$-set with fewer empty layers can be found. Hence, we now assume that $f(i-1)<3$ and that $f(i+1)<3$.

- Next, suppose that $f(i-1)=2$ and that $f(i+1)=2$. In this case, let $k$ be such that $(k, i+1) \notin C$. Let $C^{\prime}$ be the set defined by $C^{\prime}=\left(C-V\left(K^{i-1}\right)\right) \cup\{(k, i)\}$.

If $f(i-3)=1$, then let $j$ be such that $(j, i-3) \notin C$ and such that $j \neq k$. The set $C^{\prime} \cup\{(j, i-1)\}$ is a $\gamma^{I D}$-set with fewer empty $K_{3}$ layers.

If $f(i-3) \geq 2$, then let $j \in\{1,2,3\}$ be such that $j \neq k$. The set $C^{\prime} \cup\{(j, i-1)\}$ is a $\gamma^{I D_{-s e t}}$ with fewer empty $K_{3}$ layers.

Hence, we now have just two cases left to consider: $f(i-1)=2, f(i+1)=1$ and $f(i-1)=1$ and $f(i+1)=2$.

- First, suppose that $f(i-1)=2$ and that $f(i+1)=1$. We note that in this case, $f(i+2)=3$ in order to separate the vertices in $V\left(K^{i+1}\right)$ from those in $V\left(K^{i}\right)$.

If $(1, i-1),(2, i-1) \in C$, then $(3, i+1) \in C$ since $C$ is dominating. In this case, if $f(i-2)=2$ with $(1, i-2),(3, i-2) \in C$, then the set $(C-\{(1, i-1)\}) \cup\{(1, i)\}$ gives a contradiction. Otherwise, $(2, i-2) \in C$ in which case the set $(C-\{(1, i-1)\}) \cup\{(2, i)\}$ gives a contradiction.

If $(1, i-1),(3, i-1) \in C$, then $(2, i+1) \in C$. If $f(i-2)=2$ with $(1, i-2),(2, i-2) \in C$, then the set $(C-\{(1, i-1)\} \cup\{(1, i)\}$ gives a contradiction. Otherwise, $(3, i-2) \in C$ in which case the set $(C-\{(1, i-1)\}) \cup\{(3, i)\}$ is a $\gamma^{I D}$-set with fewer empty $K_{3}$ layers. If $(2, i-1),(3, i-1) \in C$, then $(1, i+1) \in C$. If $(1, i-2),(2, i-2) \in C$, then the set $(C-\{(2, i-1)\}) \cup\{(2, i)\}$ yields a contradiction. If $(1, i-2),(3, i-2) \in C$, then the set $(C-\{(3, i-1)\}) \cup\{(3, i)\}$ gives a contradiction, while if $(2, i-2),(3, i-2) \in C$, then $(C-\{(3, i-1)\}) \cup\{(2, i)\}$ gives a contradiction.

- Finally, suppose that $f(i-1)=1$ and $f(i+1)=2$. Since our initial assumption was that $(1, i-3) \in C$, we see that either $(2, i-1) \in C$ or $(3, i-1) \in C$. Without loss of generality, we assume that $(2, i-1) \in C$. This implies that $(1, i+1),(3, i+1) \in C$ as well.

First, note that $f(i-2)=3$. This follows from the fact that the vertices of $K^{i-1}$ are separated from $(2, i)$ by $C$. If $i=4$, then $(C-\{(3, i-2)\}) \cup(2, i)$ is a $\gamma^{I D}$-set with fewer empty $K_{3}$ layers. If $i>4$, then $f(i-4)>0$ by our choice of $i$. If $(3, i-4) \notin C$, then $(C-\{(3, i-2)\}) \cup(2, i)$ is a $\gamma^{I D}$-set with fewer empty $K_{3}$ layers. If $(3, i-4) \in C$, then $(C-\{(2, i-2)\}) \cup(1, i)$ is a $\gamma^{I D}$-set with fewer empty $K_{3}$ layers.

Thus, $C$ satisfies the property that $f_{C}(i)>0$ for $1 \leq i \leq m$, completing our proof.

By combining this result with Lemma 80, we have the following.

Proposition 88. Let $C$ be a $\gamma^{I D}$-set for $K_{3} \square P_{m}(m \geq 4)$, satisfying $f_{C}(i)>0$ for $1 \leq i \leq m$. One of $f(i), f(i+1), f(i+2)$, or $f(i+3)$ is at least 2 for each $1 \leq i \leq m-3$.

This gives us the following corollary.

Corollary 89. For $m \geq 4, \gamma^{I D}\left(K_{3} \square P_{m}\right) \geq m+\left\lfloor\frac{m-4}{4}\right\rfloor+2$.
Proof. Let $C$ be a $\gamma^{I D}$-set for $K_{3} \square P_{m}$ such that $f_{C}(i)>0$ for $1 \leq i \leq m$. This implies that $|C| \geq m$. Since $f(2) \geq 2$ and $f(n-1) \geq 2$, we see that $|C| \geq m+2$. Finally, by Proposition 88 we see that among the $K_{3}$ layers $K^{3}, K^{4}, \ldots, K^{m-2},\left\lfloor\frac{m-4}{4}\right\rfloor$ layers will contain at least two vertices in $C$, giving us the result.

We can now determine $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{3} \square P_{m}\right)$ for all $m \geq 4$.
Theorem 90. For $m \geq 4, \gamma^{I D}\left(K_{3} \square P_{m}\right)=m+2+\left\lfloor\frac{m-4}{4}\right\rfloor$.
Proof. We construct an identifying code $C$ of cardinality $m+2+\left\lfloor\frac{m-4}{4}\right\rfloor$. We proceed by adding vertices from $K^{1}$, then $K^{2}$, and so on, stopping after $K^{m-2}$. When adding vertices from $K^{i}$, we follow the rules below.

- If $i \equiv 1(\bmod 4)$, add $(k, i)$ such that $(k, i-1) \notin C$ and such that $(k, i-2) \notin C$. If $i=1$, add any vertex from $V\left(K^{1}\right)$ to $C$.
- If $i \equiv 2(\bmod 4)$, add $(k, i)$ and $(j, i)$ such that $(k, i-1) \notin C$ and $(j, i-1) \notin C$.
- If $i \equiv 3(\bmod 4)$, add $(k, i)$ such that $(k, i-2) \notin C$.
- If $i \equiv 0(\bmod 4)$, add $(k, i)$ such that $(k, i-1) \notin C,(k, i-2) \in C$.

After this has been done, consider $V\left(K^{m-1}\right)$. If $m-2 \equiv 2(\bmod 4)$, add any two vertices from $V\left(K^{m-1}\right)$ to $C$, and then add any vertex from $V\left(K^{m}\right)$ to $C$. If $m-2 \not \equiv 2(\bmod 4)$, add $(k, m-$ $1),(j, m-1)$ to $C$ so that $(k, m-2)$ and $(j, m-2)$ are not in $C$, and then add $(p, m)$ such that $(p, m-2) \notin C$. This will then be an identifying code of cardinality $m+2+\left\lfloor\frac{m-4}{4}\right\rfloor$. Since we know that $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{3} \square P_{m}\right) \geq m+2+\left\lfloor\frac{m-4}{4}\right\rfloor$, we see that $C$ is a $\gamma^{I D}$-set.

### 6.6 Closing Remarks

Computing $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{4} \square P_{m}\right)$ proves to be more difficult. Determining exact values is possible for certain values of $m$. However, in other cases, only upper bounds can be obtained.


Figure 6.7: $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{4} \square P_{7}\right)=12$


Figure 6.8: $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{4} \square P_{9}\right) \leq 17$

For example, consider the case of $K_{4} \square P_{7}$. If $C$ is a minimum identifying code for $K_{4} \square P_{7}$, then by Corollary 75 we have $f_{C}(1)+f_{C}(3) \geq 3, f_{C}(2) \geq 3, f_{C}(5)+f_{C}(7) \geq 3$ and $f_{C}(6) \geq 3$. That is, $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{4} \square P_{7}\right) \geq 12$. The identifying code constructed in Figure 6.7 achieves this lower bound. Thus, $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{4} \square P_{7}\right)=12$.

Now consider the case of $K_{4} \square P_{9}$. Similar to the proof of Proposition 83, if $C$ is a minimum identifying code for $K_{4} \square P_{9}$, then by Corollary 75 and Corollary 76 we have that $f_{C}(1)+f_{C}(3) \geq 3$, $f_{C}(2) \geq 3, f_{C}(4)+f_{C}(6) \geq 3, f_{C}(5)+f_{C}(7) \geq 3$, and $f_{C}(8)+f_{C}(9) \geq 4$. Thus, $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{4} \square P_{9}\right) \geq 16$. The identifying code illustrated in Figure 6.8 illustrates that $\gamma^{I D}\left(K_{4} \square P_{9}\right) \leq 17$. Does $K_{4} \square P_{9}$ have a minimum identifying code of cardinality 16 ? Answering this question involves considering many cases. For larger values of $m$, similar questions arise only with more cases to consider.

## Bibliography

[1] Mustapha Chellali and Teresa Haynes. Trees with unique minimum paired-dominating sets. Ars Combin., 73:3-12, 2004.
[2] Ernest Cockayne, Stephen Hedetniemi, and Donald Miller. Properties of hereditary hypergraphs and middle graphs. Canad. Math. Bull., 21(4):461-468, 1978.
[3] Min Feng and Kaishun Wang. Identifying codes of corona product graphs. Discrete Appl. Math., 169:88-96, 2014.
[4] Min Feng, Min Xu, and Kaishun Wang. Identifying codes of lexicographic product of graphs. Electron. J. Combin., 19(4):Paper 56, 8, 2012.
[5] Miranca Fischermann. Block graphs with unique minimum dominating sets. Discrete Math., 240(1-3):247-251, 2001.
[6] Miranca Fischermann. Unique total domination graphs. Ars Combin., 73:289-297, 2004.
[7] Miranca Fischermann, Dieter Rautenbach, and Lutz Volkmann. Maximum graphs with a unique minimum dominating set. Discrete Math., 260(1-3):197-203, 2003.
[8] Miranca Fischermann, Dieter Rautenbach, and Lutz Volkmann. A note on the complexity of graph parameters and the uniqueness of their realizations. J. Combin. Math. Combin. Comput., 47:183-188, 2003.
[9] Miranca Fischermann and Lutz Volkmann. Unique minimum domination in trees. Australas. J. Combin., 25:117-124, 2002.
[10] Miranca Fischermann and Lutz Volkmann. Cactus graphs with unique minimum dominating sets. Util. Math., 63:229-238, 2003.
[11] Miranca Fischermann and Lutz Volkmann. Unique independence, upper domination and upper irredundance in graphs. J. Combin. Math. Combin. Comput., 47:237-249, 2003.
[12] Miranca Fischermann, Lutz Volkmann, and Igor Zverovich. Unique irredundance, domination and independent domination in graphs. Discrete Math., 305(1-3):190-200, 2005.
[13] Michael Fraboni and Nathan Shank. Maximum graphs with unique minimum dominating set of size two. Australas. J. Combin., 46:91-99, 2010.
[14] Wayne Goddard and Kirsti Wash. Id codes in cartesian products of cliques. J. Combin. Math. Combin. Comput., 85:97-106, 2013.
[15] Seymour Goodman, Ernest Cockayne, and Stephen Hedetniemi. A linear algorithm for the domination number of a tree. Inform. Process. Lett., 4:41-44, 1975.
[16] Sylvain Gravier, Julien Moncel, and Ahmed Semri. Identifying codes of Cartesian product of two cliques of the same size. Electron. J. Combin., 15(1):Note 4, 7, 2008.
[17] Georg Gunther, Bert Hartnell, Lisa Markus, and Douglas Rall. Graphs with unique minimum dominating sets. In Proceedings of the Twenty-fifth Southeastern International Conference on Combinatorics, Graph Theory and Computing (Boca Raton, FL, 1994), volume 101, pages 55-63, 1994.
[18] Richard Hammack, Wilfried Imrich, and Sandi Klavžar. Handbook of product graphs. Discrete Mathematics and its Applications (Boca Raton). CRC Press, Boca Raton, FL, second edition, 2011. With a foreword by Peter Winkler.
[19] Teresa Haynes, Stephen Hedetniemi, and Peter Slater. Fundamentals of domination in graphs, volume 208 of Monographs and Textbooks in Pure and Applied Mathematics. Marcel Dekker, Inc., New York, 1998.
[20] Teresa Haynes and Michael Henning. Trees with unique minimum total dominating sets. Discuss. Math. Graph Theory, 22(2):233-246, 2002.
[21] Jason Hedetniemi. On graphs having a unique minimum independent dominating set. submitted.
[22] Jason Hedetniemi. On identifying codes in the cartesian product of a path and a complete graph. Journal of Combinatorial Optimization, 31(4):1405-1416, 2015.
[23] Jason Hedetniemi. On unique minimum dominating sets in some cartesian product graphs. Discuss. Math. Graph Theory, 35(4):615-628, 2015.
[24] Jason Hedetniemi. On unique minimum dominating sets in some repeated cartesian products. Australas. J. Combin., 62(1):91-99, 2015.
[25] Jason Hedetniemi and Kevin James. On unique realizations of domination chain parameters. J. Combin. Math. Combin. Comput., to appear.
[26] Michael Henning. Defending the Roman Empire from multiple attacks. Discrete Math., 271(1-3):101-115, 2003.
[27] Michael Henning and Stephen Hedetniemi. Defending the Roman Empire - a new strategy. Discrete Math., 266(1-3):239-251, 2003. The 18th British Combinatorial Conference (Brighton, 2001).
[28] Glenn Hopkins and William Staton. Graphs with unique maximum independent sets. Discrete Math., 57(3):245-251, 1985.
[29] Mark Karpovsky, Krishnendu Chakrabarty, and Lev Levitin. On a new class of codes for identifying vertices in graphs. IEEE Trans. Inform. Theory, 44(2):599-611, 1998.
[30] Jon-Lark Kim and Seog-Jin Kim. Identifying codes in $q$-ary hypercubes. Bull. Inst. Combin. Appl., 59:93-102, 2010.
[31] Tero Laihonen and Julien Moncel. On graphs admitting codes identifying sets of vertices. Australas. J. Combin., 41:81-91, 2008.
[32] Antoine Lobstein. Watching systems, identifying, locating-dominating and discriminating codes in graphs. http://www.infres.enst.fr/lobstein/debutBIBidetlocdom.pdf. Accessed: 2014-10-28.
[33] Julien Moncel. Monotonicity of the minimum cardinality of an identifying code in the hypercube. Discrete Appl. Math., 154(6):898-899, 2006.
[34] Douglas Rall and Kirsti Wash. Identifying codes of the direct product of two cliques. European J. Combin., 36:159-171, 2014.
[35] Werner Siemes, Jerzy Topp, and Lutz Volkmann. On unique independent sets in graphs. Discrete Math., 131(1-3):279-285, 1994.
[36] Jerzy Topp. Graphs with unique minimum edge dominating sets and graphs with unique maximum independent sets of vertices. Discrete Math., 121(1-3):199-210, 1993. Graph theory (Niedzica Castle, 1990).
[37] David Wood. On the number of maximal independent sets in a graph. Discrete Math. Theor. Comput. Sci., 13(3):17-19, 2011.

